UNIVERSITÀ DEGLI STUDI DI TRENTO

Doctoral School in Civil, Environmental and Mechanical Engineering

Topic 4_Architecture and Planning, Landscape

Giulia Garbarini

SMART LANDSCAPE

The architecture of the "micro smart grid" as a resilience strategy for landscape

2018_Doctoral thesis

Credits of the cover image: Giulia Garbarini

Except where otherwise noted, contents on this book are licensed under a Creative Common Attribution - Non Commercial - No Derivatives 4.0 International License

University of Trento
Doctoral School in Civil, Environmental and Mechanical Engineering
http://web.unitn.it/en/dricam
Via Mesiano 77, I-38123 Trento
Tel. +39 0461 282670 / 2611 - *dicamphd@unitn.it* (Times New Roman 9pt)

UNIVERSITY OF TRENTO - Italy
Department of Civil, Environmental
and Mechanical Engineering

Doctoral School in Civil, Environmental and Mechanical Engineering
Topic 4. Architecture and Planning, Landscape - XXX cycle 2015/2017

Doctoral Thesis - February 2018

Giulia Garbarini

SMART LANDSCAPE

**The architecture of the "micro smart grid"
as a resilience strategy for landscape**

Supervisors
Prof. arch. Mosè Ricci University of Trento
PhD arch. Chiara Rizzi University of Basilicata

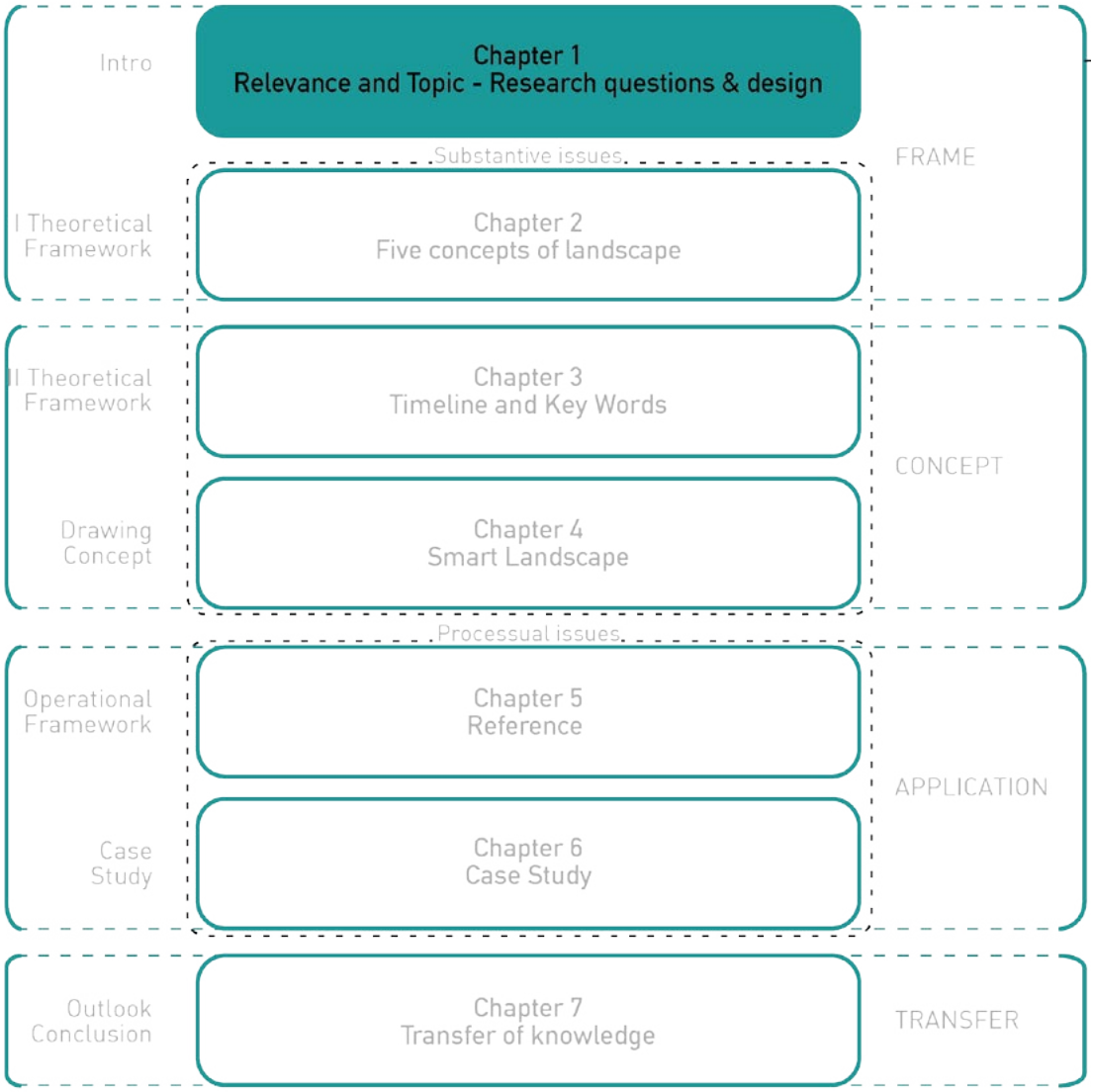
1. Start with smart pp.7
1.1. Abstract pp.9
1.1.1. Topic and Relevance pp.11
1.2. Research questions pp.13
1.2.1. Results
1.3. State of the art pp.14
1.4. Methodology pp.16
1.5. Structure of research pp.18
1.5.1. Phase of research pp.22
2. Five concepts of landscape pp.25
2.1. Landscape 0.0 Nature pp.33
2.2. Landscape 1.0 Refuge pp.39
2.3. Landscape 2.0 Factory pp.45
2.4. Landscape 3.0 Square pp.50
2.5. Landscape 4.0 Network pp.56
3. Timeline and Key words pp.67
3.1. Key Words pp.69
3.2. Time-table pp. 75
4. Smart Landscape pp.79
4.1. Smart pp.83
4.2. City pp.88
4.3. Land pp.93
4.4. Network pp.98
4.5. Landscape pp.105
4.5.1. Learning from the strategy of surface pp.109
4.5.2. Drivers towards a smart and adaptive landscape pp.116
4.5.3. Resilience policies as drivers towards reduction of climate change pp.123
5. Reference pp.129
5.1. Tools and Devices pp.133
5.2. Reference Network pp.137
5.2.1. Smart grid pp.138
5.2.2. Project pp.142
5.3. Reference Project pp.155

5.3.1. Reference - Background Project pp.158
5.3.2. Reference - Main Project pp.171
5.3.2.1. TÅSINGE SQUARE pp.173
5.3.2.2. S-E Costal Park – Photovoltaic Pergola pp.184
5.3.2.3. Vè-Lib and Auto-Lib pp.191
5.3.2.4. EcoGrid Bornholm pp.203
6. Case study pp.215
6.1. Venice Lido context pp.220
6.2. Prototype pp.228
6.2.1. L.I.D.O pp.230
6.3. Process pp.235
6.4. L.I.D.O. – Learning Island Design Opportunities pp.239
6.4.1. Interpretative Learning pp.248
6.4.1.1. ECOSYSTEM pp.253
6.4.1.2. DATASET pp.254
6.4.2. Operational Learning pp.262
6.4.2.1. DEVICES and CATALYSTS pp.266
6.4.3. Evaluational Learning pp. 272
6.4.3.1. Set actions for 3 scenarios pp.276
6.4.3.2. SCENARIOS and VISIONSWW pp.279
6.5. Benefits of L.I.D.O pp.284
6.6. Supportive policies and Enabling devices pp.286
6.7. Appendix pp.288
6.7.1. inVENTO awards 2017 –'WIND TURBINE INTEGRATION PROJECT' pp.289
6.7.2. L.I.D.O. in the Works Plan of the City of Venice pp.291
7. Transfer of knowledge pp.295
8. Bibliography pp.303

1.0

CHAPTER ONE

Start with smart


Intro
Chapter 1
Relevance and Topic - Research questions & design
Substantive issues
FRAME
I Theoretical Framework
Chapter 2
Five concepts of landscape
II Theoretical Framework
Chapter 3
Timeline and Key Words
CONCEPT
Drawing Concept
Chapter 4
Smart Landscape
Processual issues
Operational Framework
Chapter 5
Reference
APPLICATION
Case Study
Chapter 6
Case Study
Outlook Conclusion
Chapter 7
Transfer of knowledge
TRANSFER

ABSTRACT

1.1

Renewable energies play an important role in today's mutable landscapes. The present thesis investigates the on-going sustainable energy transition from a landscape architecture perspective. A particular attention is given to smart grid systems, which are certainly capable of managing energy flows in a flexible and adaptive manner. The question then arises: could they also be proactive towards landscapes, as well as flexible and dynamic towards the environment?

Today, the devices for production and distribution of renewable energy should not only be appropriate to the context but they should adapt to it. Furthermore, these devices cannot only be seen as abstract objects imposed upon a landscape from above but should also encounter local needs.

The thesis aims to explore the use of enabling technologies in the landscape context through an inter-scalar approach in a way that makes enabling landscapes pro-actively responding to changes taking place in them.
The main structure and process are based on the architecture of a "micro smart grid", which is generally associated with urban energy grids and districts, but may become a figurative reference for new forms of landscape, such as "Smart Landscape".

The smartness that resides in landscapes, however, cannot only be associated with a technological factor. When we are talking about its (smart) ability, we should think of leveraging various devices and tools and linking them into a broad vision that works by combining points and successful interventions, the way it was already anticipated in the "No-Stop City" of Archizoom. By using smart grid architecture as a network on which to draw a smart landscape we can exploit its "rigidity" as a potential. It allows us to

work no longer with masterplans and plans dictated from above but with a diffused approach (Branzi A., 2006), which in this case works through points and connections triggered by a combination of energy, technology, environmental and social interests.
The concept of network is therefore fundamental: a network could be seen as an image of the contemporary urban condition, where everybody seeks to redefine their perception of cities or urban districts in the age of globalization, networks society, and virtual technologies.

The output of the research would be to show how the main strategies of "Smart Landscape" and its development could be applied in different context. The outcomes deriving from the theoretical framework and case study prototypes are: strategy (Interoperability and Accountability), structure (smart grid), and process (main case study). The prototype is the island of Venice Lido, to which the concept and structure of the "micro smart grid" would be applied, trying to follow analyses and pilot projects aimed at creating a research project called "L.I.D.O. – Venice: Learning Island Design Opportunities – Venezia. Sustainable scenarios for Venice Lido". In this case, the 'architectures' of smart grids are able to explore different contextual conditions. As a result, they configure processes / projects that are able to regenerate the existing scenario and project it towards the new ones, thus obtaining new kinds of agricultural landscapes (urban or rural) that have a deep connection with sources of renewable energy.

Smart Landscape is a reflection on development of an urban and landscape design typology linked to the changes brought by the continuous evolution of technologies and the increasingly pressing need for resilience of anthropized contexts, and not only.

Smart Landscape, starting from energy devices for the

management and distribution of electricity resources, tends to define a possible vision of landscape, identifying emblematic, successful cases and "smart" projects, which make it evident how the setting up of a unitary process could result in a cellular view of landscape with a reticular function.

1.1.1 TOPIC AND RELEVANCE

The precondition of this thesis resides in explicit fundamental questions raised by globalization. Today more than ever before, we are speaking about climate changes and their influence on our future, often forgetting about the history of our planet, where climate has always been drastically changing over time.

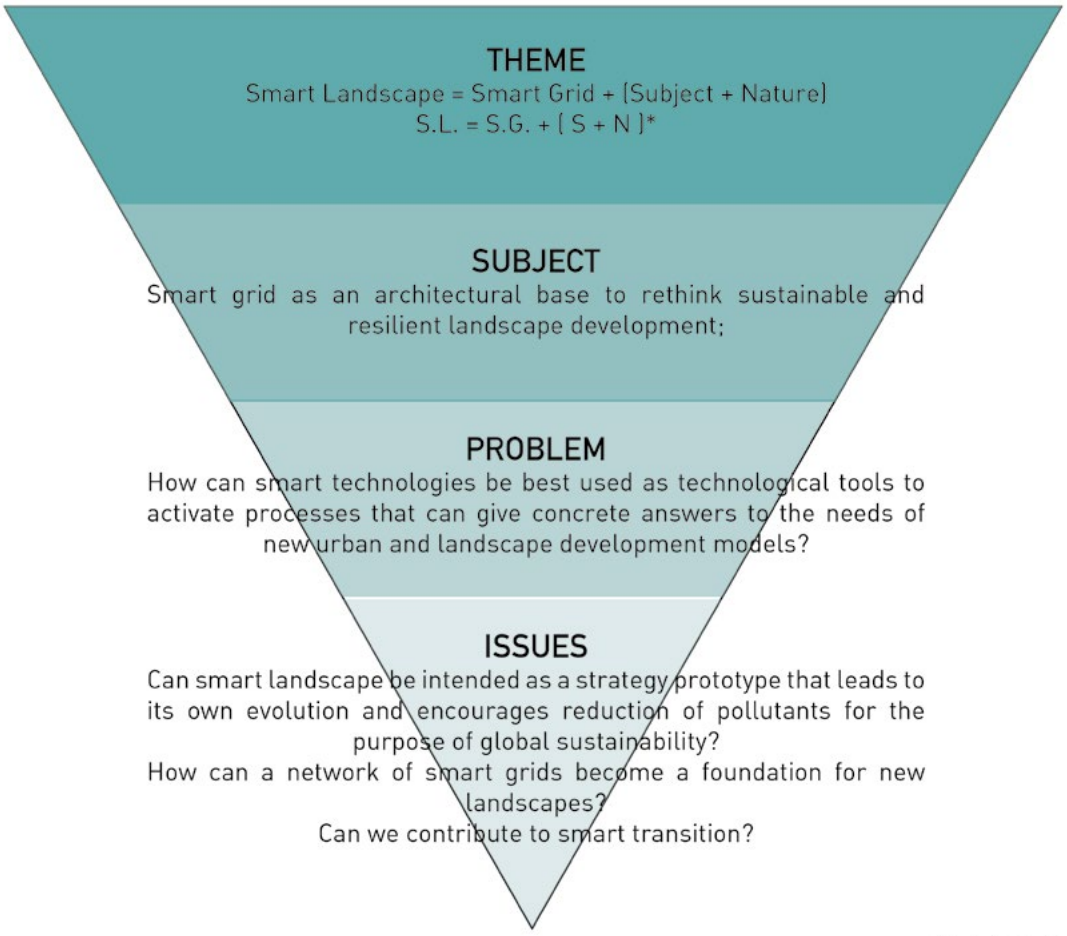
For a long time, the topic of climate change has been treated in a chaotic way, mixing opposite matters and often ending up with approximate theories without any valid scientific basis.
This fact is emphasized by the idea that climate changes and temperature swings have always existed and will cyclically appear in the centuries to come. Human actions are affecting their acceleration or accentuation; therefore, we should try to improve the situation without falling into a disproportionate alarmism.
It is possible to note that various researchers intend to address the main problem of the twenty-first century, namely that of climate changes, and of how the need to reduce these changes is predominant in our future design challenges.

The thesis aims to cover the concept of landscape urbanism and to use it in correlation with the era of technology 4.0.
In the last decade, Landscape Urbanism has become the center of the debate among practitioners and theorists involved in shaping contemporary city. Advocates for Landscape Urbanism share the idea that traditional dichotomies like the one between city and countryside are not able to illustrate contemporary urban

realm. Rather, a new urban morphology has evolved, and it calls for new methods and models of approaching cities. Landscape Urbanism suggests re-evaluating landscape in order to develop these approaches.

This thesis sets out a possibility of drawing inspiration from the functions and operational aspects of landscape, rather than from its aesthetic qualities. Defining landscape as "landschaft" implies focusing on process, contingency and integration of cultural and natural processes over time.

While landscape is viewed as a construction and concept open for several interpretations, in the present thesis preference was given to investigation of the term "Smart Landscape".



img. 1
Research structure from Theme to Issues. By Giulia Garbarini

1.2 RESEARCH QUESTIONS

The area in which the research is developed derives from the mixture of two canonically distinct disciplines. Some fundamental questions that have guided the candidate originate from these disciplines.

1.2.1 RESULTS

To answer these questions, the research focuses on a prototype design and intervention model that is configured by adopting the architecture of the Smart Grid as a design base. It is able to exploit its own systematic and technological conception in order to define and manage the functioning of different landscapes, territorial and urban contexts.

From this emerges an energetic vision of landscape that could be self-managed when there are deficiencies. This vision defines a recurring basic process in different contexts through applying the case study outlining within it not only the possible visions but also the actions, methods, and devices that lead to the definition of an innovative intervention process of resource management present in landscape or those that need additional interventions.

1.3 STATE OF THE ART

Landscape project, the same way as that of a city and a territory, is in a phase of transition towards energetic, resilient and smart concepts with reference to new research.

The present work is part of the contemporary debate on climate change, pollution reduction, "smart technologies", "smart cities", and especially innovative landscape models. It exploits the generality of this debate to be able to "combine" it with a multitude of disciplines, from more formal to more dogmatic ones, successfully redefining it.

By declining various contents that originate from other disciplines within landscape, it acquires its own specificity growing with time. It changes the use of these disciplines in different contexts, transforms and designs new territories in order to respond to the characteristics and necessities of the place in question. It no longer imposes conventional and standardized practices from above.

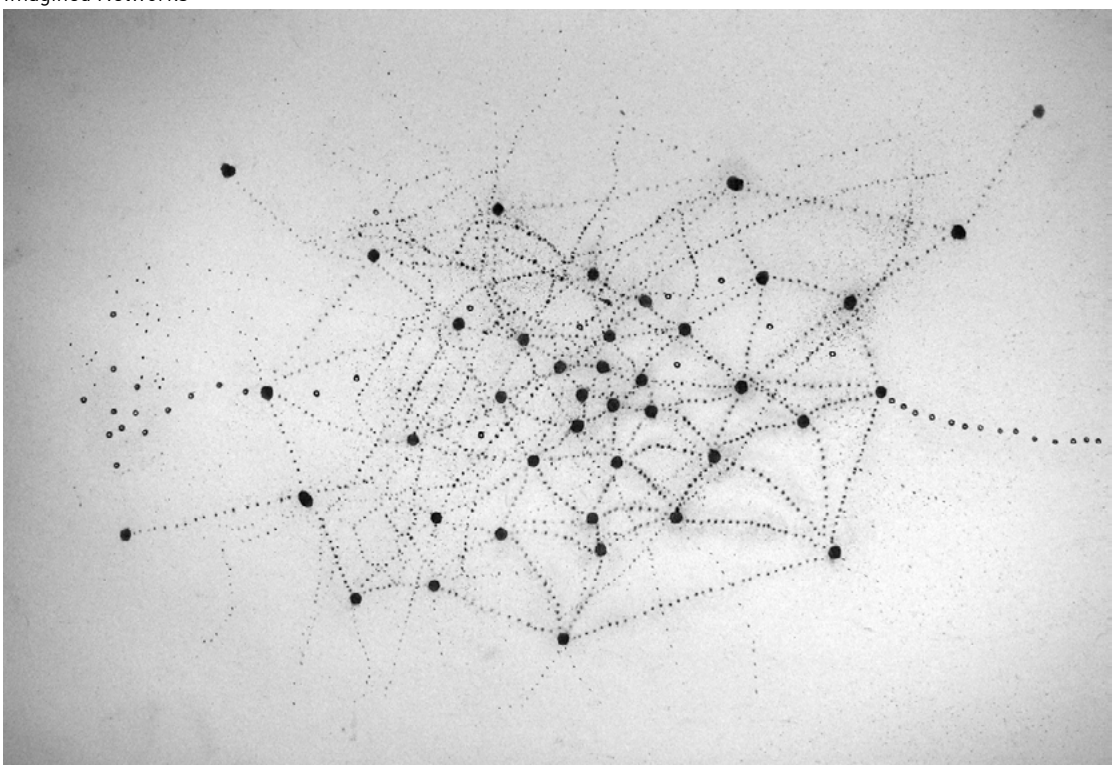
The main combination that takes place in this research context is developed with "smartness" consisting of technologies of new and unpublished social and cultural models. Therefore, it seems complicate, at least as regards the objectives of this thesis, to identify a univocal and somewhat shared definition of 'Smart' or "smart city", "smart land" and "Smart Landscape".

The smart approach that should be found in landscapes cannot only be linked to a "pure" technological factor, but rather to the ability to exploit devices and tools by placing them in relation with the context, linking them in a vision that scales landscape, working on specific interventions in response to concrete and imminent needs. This may be done with the help of an architectural model, such as energy smart grid, rigid enough in

its structural conformation and with its pre-established rules, which allows a targeted approach due to the characteristics of interoperability and accountability and to a structure able to work with points that are activated as a combination of interests and energy, technological, environmental and social applications.

img. 2

Emma McNally
Imagined Networks



1.4 METHODOLOGY

Research methodology used in this work could be considered as mixed, even if it is mainly focusing on a qualitative approach.

This approach appears to be the most appropriate, because it consists of a dynamic process able of linking various problems, theories and methods. In the present research work, it was predominant especially during the initial phase of assessment and understanding of the phenomenon. This was done through interpretation of numerous bibliographic sources, which cannot be summarized in a defined data system as occurs in the quantitative approach.

Consequently, the research process is not a well defined sequence of procedures that follow a clear design, but an interaction between conceptual and empirical worlds, where deduction and induction are applied at the same time (Bryan and Burgess, 1994). The research proceeded with the use of direct and indirect techniques during the study of documents, literature and field surveys.

In the first phase, the qualitative research method was guided by a deductive approach with a cognitive objective. By describing and interpreting the phenomenon in question it aimed at achieving and elaborating a possible interpretative paradigm applicable to the study. This approach is developed in the first phase of the research in order to recognize the anthology of systems and theories corresponding to some key concepts, which can be found within territories, their parts or projects capable of enclosing different groups of devices.

In the application of the case study, the identified methodology recognizes investigative tools capable of uniting different areas

into a system, and of prefiguring and creating various scenarios.

As already mentioned, qualitative research is more adaptable to an inductive approach of the main case study, in which parts of the System are considered not as isolated elements but as communities capable of activating and building new visions dictated by deduction and identification of the needs of the above-mentioned contexts. This inductive approach of the case study is guided by operational investigation that allows an effective control and management of territorial transformations while identifying and redefining the modus operandi to be applied and repeated, composed of methods, tools, devices and procedures (Groat L.N., Wang D., 2013).

It is important to clarify that the present work is an exploratory and interpretative research, which uses a deductive method in the beginning and an inductive method in subsequent phases, proceeding therefore to a synthesis of information in order to arrive to certain conclusions.
The achievement of the results does not indicate the end of the study, because this research could lead to new inventions. Therefore, it was chosen to represent it with a funnel chart that indicates the input of new contributions.

1.5 STRUCTURE OF RESEARCH

"Smart Landscape" (the architecture of the "micro smart grid" as a resilient strategy for landscape) describes the processes of change and transformation of the landscape concept and the way of using combination of technological innovations and landscape.

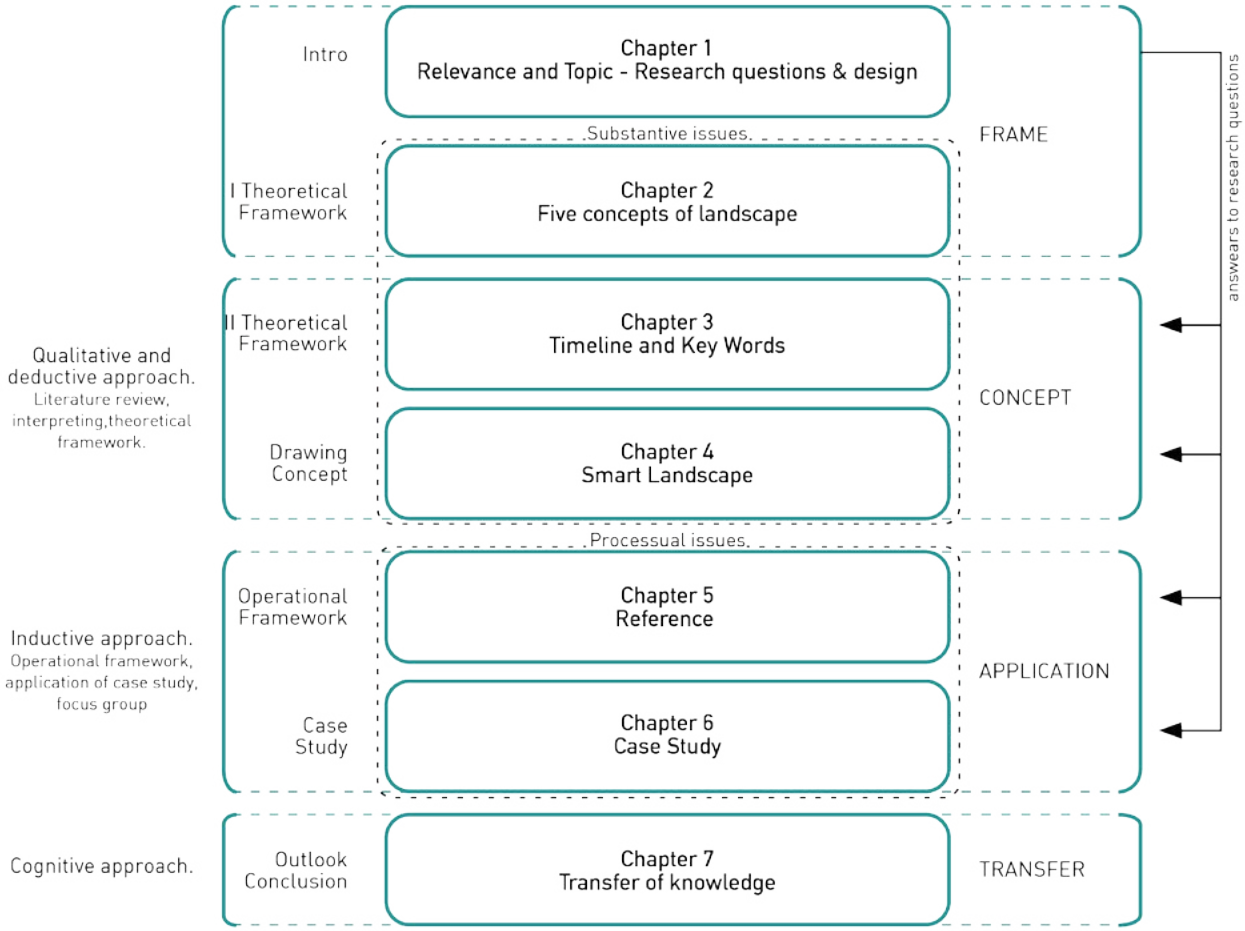
The present research is a study of contemporary landscape that addresses problems related to excessive use of natural resources by a rapidly increasing population. The growth processes can hardly be stopped, but they can be addressed and managed by activating processes that redefine sustainability of the territories and improve the quality of life of their inhabitants.
Smart Landscape, taking reference and founding its bases both in technological innovation (already present in the contemporary smart city) and in some more advanced conceptions of landscape urbanism, represents an important starting point in a phase of profound changes in the structure of demographic, social, cultural, environmental and economic aspects of landscape. City is seen as an intervention priority for the purpose of inclusive and sustainable urban growth. Starting with this point, landscape that is perceived and observed by man has the ability to function in different contexts in a transdisciplinary way, thus becoming an object of intervention.

It is not the first time in the history of our planet that we are witnessing its population concentrating in urban centers; in the same way it is not the first time that major climatic changes have put pressure on man and the contexts in which he is settled.
On the other hand, the global nature of these phenomena is unprecedented, the same as the point of no return, mainly caused by anthropic actions. Thus, various possible interventions should be applied to these actions as they remain the only potentially controllable variable. They can be modified in order to reduce

RESEARCH METHODOLOGY AND STRUCTURE

img. 3

Methodology and structure. By Giulia Garbarini



the effects of climate change on our planet and territories we inhabit by working intelligently and resiliently on the contexts of our interest. In this sense, the strategy of the "European Smart City" model is particularly important, as it is a model of cities that use technologies to promote territorial sustainability. Within this thesis, we state that such interventions should be focused not on a city or territory but on landscape understood in its broadest meaning.

To do this, we have investigated and observed the operation and systemization of the smart grid technology and the most avant-garde landscape theories, such as those of Landscape Urbanism. We tried to initiate and encourage integration of environmental, urban and cultural processes. It can be interpreted as an opportunity for creation of new forms of interaction between human activities (their environmental and cultural dimensions) and innovative disciplinary fields, for example, the underlying concept of Smartness. In this logic, technology becomes an instrumental element of Smart Landscape, which adapts to the criteria of sustainability in its various meanings (such as "economy, mobility, environment, people, living, governance"). It derives from a smart city concept, because it is well known that technologies alone are not able to generate wealth, while, if they are part of a strong landscape concept, they can lead to new goals.

By analyzing best practices and taking successful projects as a reference, it was possible to understand how to propose technological solutions aimed at sustainable urban development. There are numerous cities (Amsterdam, Stockholm, etc.) that have undertaken this transition process of constructing an intelligent city with the help of digital technologies, but they are mainly metropolis, which, because of their size, can count on availability of resources both at the economic and socio-cultural

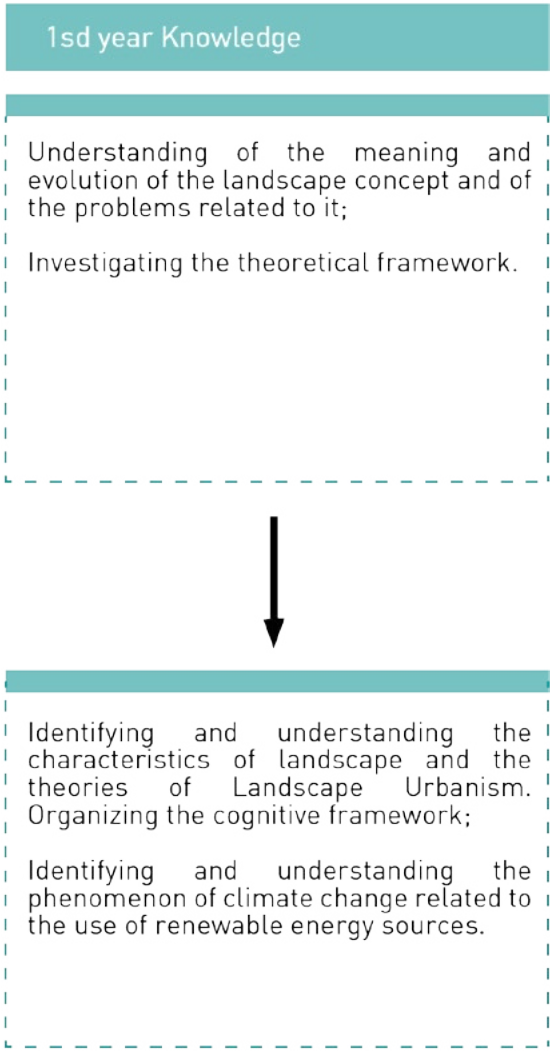
levels. This is why we felt the need to turn our gaze towards landscape and widespread technologies with high potential (like that of smart grids).

Exploring smart grids as an architectural basis for a new spatial planning process through a case study in a deliberately limited and small context (the Island of Venice Lido) has highlighted the fact that design of an intelligent landscape represents a complex operation and must be based on a clear intervention strategy, which can be addressed only with proper planning, focused on the understanding of local specificities, but applied globally.

Identification and description of a new concept of planning and design of urban and territorial contexts, due to the combination of landscape concepts, is performed with the use of a 'smart architectural' base composed of interconnected nodes of interest (smart gird). Its main objective is identification of sustainable development processes that propose an innovative prototype of the process. The latter overcomes modernist planning concepts and responds to the real needs in a smart way without unnecessary interventions. This process aims at integrated planning for the sustainability of territories and takes into account not only big cities, but also all the minor urban and landscape forms that represent both Italian and European urban structure.
The objective of the research is, therefore, to explore "smart city", "smart land" and Landscape Urbanism strategies in order to rethink balance between natural and urban environment, and technology, aiming at their sustainable development that intends to pursue the European objectives 2020, 2030 and 2050 to reduce greenhouse gas emissions and to make landscapes resilient to changes.

1.5.1 PHASES OF RESEARCH

The research process was divided into three phases, which correspond to the three years of the study course. These phases are summarized in the table below.



img. 4

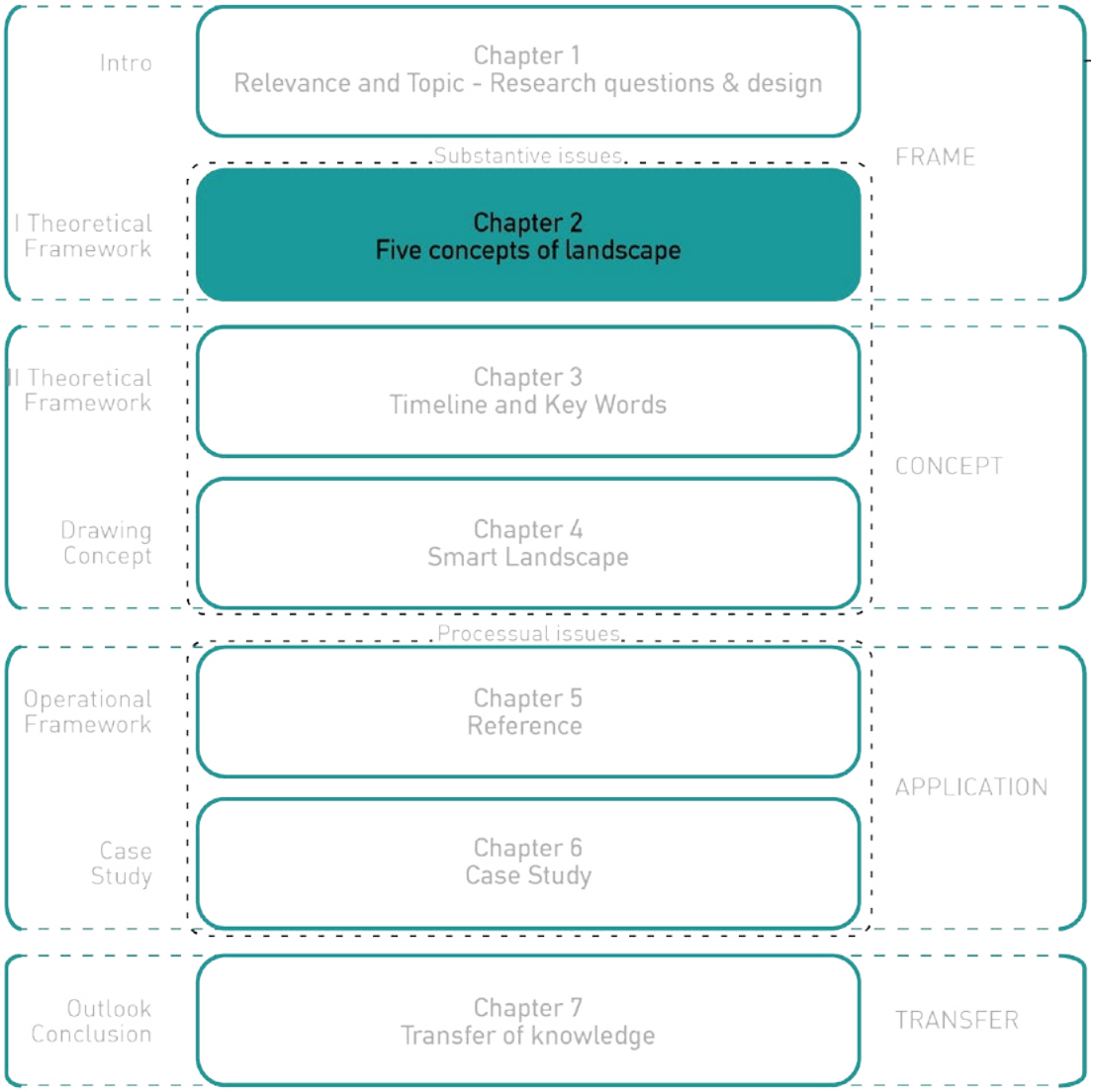
Research phases. By Giulia Garbarini

2nd year Interpretation	3rd year Evaluation
Analysing the already existing and future Good European Practices that characterize smart and resilient processes; Understanding the functioning of Smart Grid systems; Developing the case study.	Constructing a cognitive framework of smart processes applicable to contemporary landscape in order to find solutions for its resilience; Preparing the doctoral thesis.
Exploring smart and resilient processes that have constituted Good Practices with a vision of global sustainable development, which refers to the European objectives 2020, 2030, 2050; Exploring and experimenting on a new intervention process within the case study.	Elaborating the design guidelines with the methodological proposal of Smart Landscape; The goal is the competitiveness of the territories and a better quality of life of their inhabitants.

2.0

CHAPTER TWO

Five concepts of Landscape


Intro
Chapter 1
Relevance and Topic - Research questions & design
Substantive issues
FRAME
I Theoretical Framework
Chapter 2
Five concepts of landscape
II Theoretical Framework
Chapter 3
Timeline and Key Words
CONCEPT
Drawing Concept
Chapter 4
Smart Landscape
Processual issues
Operational Framework
Chapter 5
Reference
APPLICATION
Case Study
Chapter 6
Case Study
Outlook Conclusion
Chapter 7
Transfer of knowledge
TRANSFER

The list of available literature that addresses the topic of landscape is endless; it allows us to analyze the subject from several points of view. The latter, although in different ways, agree on the fundamental aspect of this "place", which (as mentioned earlier in the quote by M. Jakob) characterizes our era. Landscapes that surround us and "belong" to us cannot be described in a single definition as they are changing in line with the expression and dynamic interaction between natural forces and cultural characteristics of any environment. It is also impossible to circumscribe them in a single disciplinary field, therefore,

> *"this historical phase of the research in the field of landscape is characterized by awareness of the limits of reductionism and segregation of knowledge, as well as by diffuse efforts to identify ever-wider approaches to a topic that, day by day, unravels its complex and unmistakable nature through traditional interpretations of ecological or humanistic imprint"* (Jakob M., 2009).

Landscape is a result of a consecutive reorganization of the terrain in order to adapt its use and its spatial structure to the changing needs of the society. History has seen many changes in landscape. Sometimes they were devastating, barely leaving any relics, particularly in Europe. Thus, it is normal that today changes are seen as a threat, as a negative evolution because they cause a loss of diversity, consistency and identity. But it is also true that changes can be seen as combined effects of driving forces such as accessibility, urbanization, globalization, culture, society, industrialization, and natural disasters that were remarkably different for each era in the history. They affected and influenced the perception of landscape in different ways. Therefore, by changing the way of using, modeling, studying, protecting and managing landscapes, culture was consequently changed. Diversity and identity of cultural landscapes are therefore central to the discussion, as they show traces of the past of individuals, their roots and identity.

Observing the changes allows one to understand the historical evolution of connections between man and nature. This idea is expressed in the European Landscape Convention, which will be used as one of the key items in this chapter.

As shows the evolution of landscape concept in relation to the processes of globalization and industrialization, the latter have created degraded landscapes with an inevitable consequence of loss (for the population inhabiting them) of a territorial reference framework, but have also led to a continuous evolution of this scenario.

Stability, strong attachment to places of origin, and balance between man and territory distinguished archaic societies. However, modernity has introduced de-territorialization, abolition of categories of space and time, and dissolution of distances. The result of this process is homologation and standardization, which also affect landscapes, where the well-established harmony disappears, balance between man and nature fades leaving room only to functional needs. Ultimately, nature and culture are no longer united.

In this connection, it is worth recalling the main conclusions made by E. Turri on the changes and landscape. Turri argues that it could be necessary to declare that landscape is disappearing *"with the process of industrialization and changes related to it, ... as the direct confrontation between man and nature ceased, and a particularly special period came to an end."* We could think that in such a period, the way it happened in the pre-industrial or pre-modern world, man would be able to find the signs of self in the nature. But the signs *"of his way of creating order according to his proper intentions, ... and needs suggested by the culture and society in which he lived and operated"* (Turri E., 2004) might have disappeared from our landscape. Direct connections with nature disappear, leaving space to "manipulated" places: the resulting landscape is altered and no longer recognizable in its

original form, although we believe that in this sense it has not disappeared but has evolved.

This altered and "manipulated" landscape does not become describable by a single discipline and definition. But, unlike its primordial meaning, it is almost impossible to study landscape in all its endless facets unless a single choice is made. The theoretical and study choices made inside this research work pursue the goal of creating an evolutionary pathway of the landscape concept in correlation with social, cultural, economic and technological transformations. The time frame of these evolutions is a cultural and social comprehension of landscape. Huge changes that have influenced interpretation and use of landscape are linked to a specific historical period, which becomes a marker of the conceptual change over time, but at the same time, it does not lead to the extinction of the old concept as much as to its evolution.

This paragraph aims to articulate the above-mentioned conceptual evolution, not so much with landscape definitions juxtaposed with adjectives that describe a change or a historical period to which they refer, but with the intention to concretize the evolutionary aspect of landscape that evolvef through such periods as (0.0) Nature, (1.0) Refuge, (2.0) Factory, (3.0) Square, until the present era of Technology / Industry 4.0 and, therefore, Landscape (4.0.) as a Network.

The intent of such parallelism lies in today's historical moment, involving a new technological revolution that is already changing and that will radically modify our way of living, working and relating to each other and to the places we inhabit (Audretsch D.B., 1995).

The first technological revolution as well as the industrial one (1.0) were successful in introducing water and steam as tools of mechanization and production, leading to construction of new urban and landscaping systems. After that, it was electricity

(2.0) used to create mass production that introduced numerous changes to the "places", where factories and production chains were located. The third "revolution" (3.0) used electronic and computer technology to automate production, communication and transportation.

And today, where are we? Towards what are we heading?

The fourth revolution (4.0), the one in progress, is digital. It started in the middle of the last century and was predominantly characterized by fusion of new technologies, aimed at leveling or cancelling boundaries between different spheres, from physics to digital biology, from projecting disciplines to Landscape Urbanism.

In the nearest future, a foreseeable transformation is going to happen. It will be gradual as well as technological, of a scale and complexity big enough to be considered different from any other experience that has been lived by man before.

While not yet knowing exactly when it will happen, one can already clearly state that the response of different scientific communities to this transformation needs to be global and integrated, involving everybody in the world's political system, in the public and private sectors, academic world and civil society. There are three reasons to why today's transformations are not simply an extension of the Third Industrial Revolution, but rather arrival of the Fourth and distinct one, to start with speed, followed by importance and ultimately impact on various systems.

The speed of current innovations has no historical background. When compared to the previous ones, the Fourth Revolution is evolving at an exponential rather than linear pace. In addition, the amplitude and depth of these changes announce transformation of entire production, management, planning and governance systems. Opportunities given to billions of people connected by mobile devices with unprecedented processing power, memory capacity, and access to knowledge are unlimited.

Meanwhile, digital manufacturing technologies are interacting with biological world on a daily basis. Engineers, designers and architects are working with computational design, additive manufacturing, material engineering, and synthetic biology to pave the way for a symbiosis between microorganisms, our bodies, products we consume, and even buildings we live in. Like the revolutions that preceded it, the Fourth Revolution has a potential to increase global income levels and improve quality of life of people around the world. To date, those who have been able to get the most out of this are consumers who can afford access to the digital world.

Technology has made possible the existence of new products and services that increase efficiency and rend our personal life more pleasurable. Ordering a taxi, booking a flight, buying a product, making a payment, listening to music, watching a movie, or playing a game... any of these can now be done remotely. And what will happen in the future?

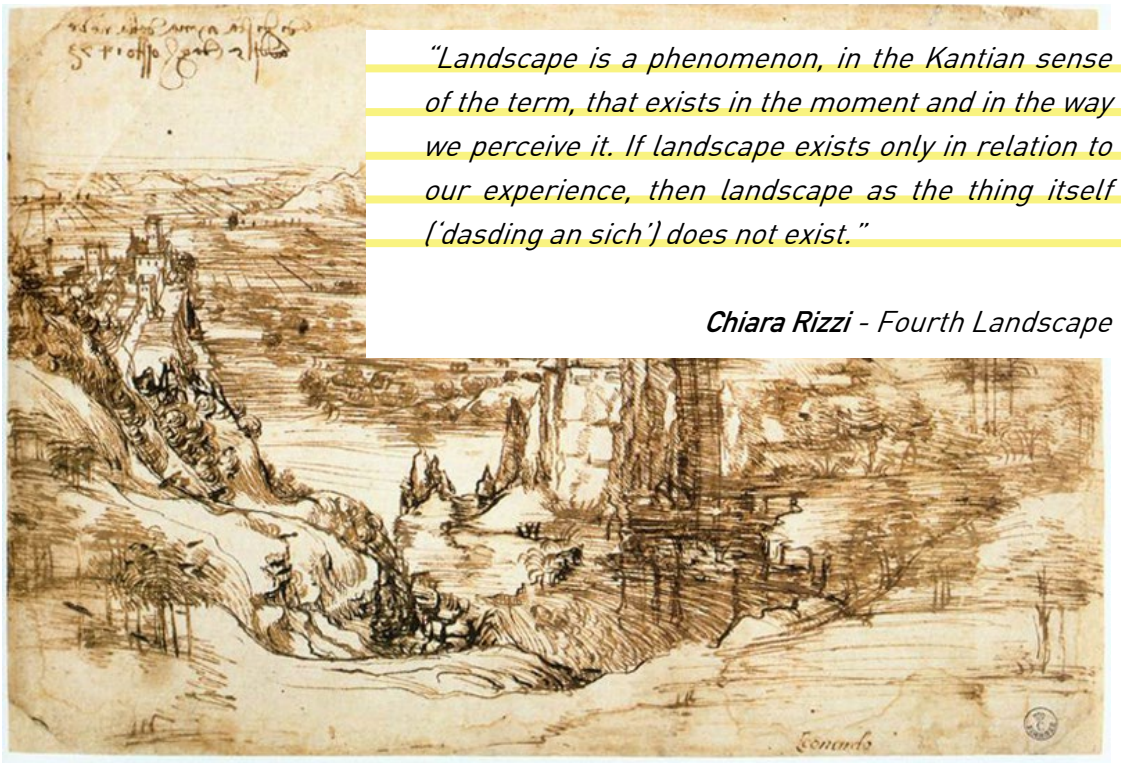
Will future technological innovation also lead to a miracle on the side of the offer with long-term efficiency gain and productivity?

Probably, the costs of transport and communication will decrease, logistics will become more effective and trade costs will drop. All this will open new markets and stimulate economic growth. So why should this fact not interest the architectural and landscape scientific community? Yes, it should not only interest them but should become central in future projections so that these disciplines could also be able to bring about conceptual and social evolution that will lead to the creation of a clever and avant-garde landscape in the times we are living now, which is Landscape 4.0.

"We must see landscape as a delimited territory, defined within a larger reality, that man through his own intervention, triggering a process of choices, transforms into a landscape"

Goethe J. W. 1991

2.1 Landscape 0.0 Nature



"Landscape is a phenomenon, in the Kantian sense of the term, that exists in the moment and in the way we perceive it. If landscape exists only in relation to our experience, then landscape as the thing itself ('dasding an sich') does not exist."

Chiara Rizzi *- Fourth Landscape*

note 8 - img. 5

View of "Valdarno" by Leonardo DaVinci 1473

Landscape 0.0 Nature is a mere human interpretation, the starting point in which nature becomes landscape through the eyes of men. The first artificialization of landscape took place with the pictorial representation. Thus, Chiara Rizzi's idea makes us wonder: if landscape exists only in relation to our perception, how would it be possible to represent and identify it?

This question becomes central in evaluating the path as well as theoretical and conceptual connections that are created between landscape and the way of representing, understanding and perceiving it. If what Alan Roger describes by the concept of "artialisation"[1] is true, then our perception and therefore understanding of the real landscape would be guided or conditioned by an imaginative, unrealistic landscape, or at least the one reinterpreted by its proponent. The natural place of an individual's habitat is perceived in an aesthetic way only through

1. Artification: a kind of realization through art. It takes place in situ, when it is a work of those who intervene directly on the territory and modify it over time following various cultural models, and in visu, when it is a work of painters, writers, photographers, who intervene indirectly on landscape building a model that will influence the collective way of looking at it.

landscape, which can be changeable, and which allows us to determine its nature through art. Landscape, once again quoting Alan Roger, would be a cultural invention, which in no way could be reduced to its physical dimension, but in order to become what it is in the life and perception of man, it always needs a metamorphosis, which appears essentially in the reality of art (Roger A., 1997). Therefore, there is a place that represents the zero level from which landscape is modeled, and this modeling takes place through a 'metaphysical' process, which does not belong to nature.

Landscape, unlike a place, is not composed of objects but it is only a way of seeing and representing these objects in the world (Farinelli F., 2003). In geography, this, thanks to Alexander von Humbolt[2], is outlined with three stages of knowledge: the first one concerns ideas, which arise in the soul of man as an original manifestation, a primordial feeling that is manifested as an answer to the grandeur and beauty of nature; the second one is born from examining nature, disintegrating its sentimental totality and translating it into scientific terms followed by an emotionless dissection of its components; the third one being the closing of a conceptual circle is the return to totality that rebuilds an overall picture and refers to being one with an interdependence of the elements previously decomposed. Theoretical transition from pictorial to scientifically relevant landscape takes place thanks o generalization, which is proposed by art.

If, as a result of admiring a picturesque view, we can formulate scientific views on landscape, then they should represent a clear view of the starting point they deal with. Taking into account that landscape would not exist if not interpreted by a human being, we can say that the concept of landscape started to appear between the 13th and 14th centuries (at least from the pictorial point of view) in the major schools of Northern Europe including the 16th century Flemish School, the 17th Dutch, the 18th – 19th English, and the 19th French.

2. Alexander von Humboldt - naturalist, explorer and botanist. In the first half of the last century, he succeeded in convincing the European and American bourgeoisie to study the sciences of nature. Thanks to him, in fact, the concept of landscape changed drastically from aesthetic to scientific, switching from pictorial and poetic knowledge to the geognostic description of the world. It got loaded with a completely new and literally revolutionary meaning from the point of view of the history of knowledge.

However, if one wants to go back to the oldest (before Lorenzetti[3]) insight and description of landscape in its pictorial context, one should turn to the field of literature. That is where we find Francesco Petrarca[4], who, in 1336, during his journey to the summit of Ventoux in the South Western Alps, tells his correspondent about what he sees from the summit of the promontory, with a new perspective of what will then be considered as 'landscape' looking away from the limits introduced by religion and the banal views that people of the internal parts of the country used to have (Küster H., 2010).

We assume that independently of the form of landscape to be read or interpreted it always remains what Plato's man[5] perceived in his environment and with what he related. In any way it is meant to be interpreted or represented, it always consists of a connection between elements of nature and culture enclosed in a single compressive vision of a place.

To support this statement, one can only begin with nature, which makes part of landscape and thus becomes a fundamental passage that has led nature itself to be recognized and counted within the vast universe of landscape.

To do this, one must not forget that the perception of landscape in the past was not as immediate as it is today. Man was born and evolved within nature and was part of it, nature was his home, his place of "work", this way man himself was nature.

In the Middle Ages, nature began to be perceived as a place of loss, dominated and controlled by the devil in person; it was feared by man, above all if seen through a religious filter that considered it to be a source of distraction both on the path of approaching the divine and in the construction of a dichotomous binomial where cities (home of civilization and man) were opposed to nature, the center of chaos.

In the 14th century, something begins to change and nature starts to be seen from a new perspective: it is enough to think of what was said by Petrarch in front of the Lorenzetti fresco in the Palazzo

3. Title of the work: Effetti del buon governo in città e in campagna. Author: Ambrogio Lorenzetti. Dating: 1338-1339. Location: Siena, Palazzo Pubblico, Sala della Pace.

4. Francesco Petrarch, "Ascent of Mont Ventoux" (Familiares, IV, 1). The letter, addressed to the Augustinian friar Dionysius of Borgo S. Sepulco, the spiritual adviser of the author, tells the story of a trip taken by Francesco and his brother Gherardo to Mont Ventoux.

5. Man, in his original state, inserted in nature, without any specialization, creates the first place to live in: a landscape of the Great Mother, where he begins his activity of Demiurge, as Plato said, of the creator of the world, who is present in the genesis and the Old Testament.

Pubblico of Siena, where for the first time in the pictorial history he portrayed the end of the division between what was created by man (city) and what surrounded it ("wild nature"). There is a perception of world dissolution in a "liquid" society where nature itself has also returned to the center of the discourse.

From the urban point of view, a perception of man-made nature is present in the famous Lorenzetti fresco for the first time in Western post-antique art. It represents a clear separation between city and countryside but at the same time symbiosis between the two, symbolized by exchange at their borders. The predominant aesthetic aspect is represented by the control that city exerts on countryside without even glimpsing a look at nature as such (absence of a horizon) but seeing it only as a political or agrarian territory. Subsequently, numerous variants of this connection were born[6]: already in the 15th century, Leonardo da Vinci[7] spoke of "towns" with reference to visual perception and consequent representation of natural and anthropic environments: "The Aspects of Cities", "The Way of Forming Cities", "The Cities made in the figuration of Verno", "Retreat Sites and Cities" (Buccaro A., 2011). There are several ways to point out the techniques of new landscape paintings by those who inaugurated them in 1473 with the famous view of "Valdarno" towards the bog of Fucecchio commemorated from Monte Albano[8], which is kept in the Uffizi: in his paintings, the Tuscan genius exalted some treats linked to the vision of the territory by filtering natural factors such as vegetation, light, atmosphere, distance, but also signs of presence of man and his various creations. But even if these early studies were not considered landscape (or probably they were, but only later), we can notice that from that moment on the logic of the artistic representation changed radically.

From there on started a proliferation of figures that contributed to giving landscape a new meaning and freeing it from any religious reference. The new era was launched by Ambrogio Lorenzetti's fresco "Effect of Good Government on City and Country" or by

6. Jakob M., Il paesaggio, il Mulino, 2009.

7. Some significant precepts of A Treaties on Painting, drawn from Leonardo's original texts (Treaties on Painting, 1651), concern some phenomena of perception of urban landscape in relation to the observer's position, distance and the resulting choices in representation.

9. - img. 6

"City by the sea", around 1340. Tempera on board, 23x32 cm. Siena. By Jean Starobinski

10. - img. 7

Imaginary view of Tívoli, 1642. By Claude Lorrain

11. - img. 8

"The wanderer above the Sea of Fog", 1818. By

the famous opera "City by the sea"[9]. Starting from the works of Lorenzetti, Pisanello, and Leonardo da Vinci, the artistic interest in Europe was directed to the representation of nature (though later it was for a long time used only as a reference to adjust the decoration). While in Northern Europe we could observe a union of representation of soul, plants and cities that lead to the discovery of landscape.

Of great importance are the works of artists such as Claude Lorrain[10], where the figures were not a guide but a way of bringing man closer to the nature, which was tamed and no longer caused any fear. Caspar David Friedrich[11], on the other hand, reaches a further level in representing nature, the landscaping, in his works using a symbolic religious language with the presence of a figure always turned with his back to the viewer at a distant point of the canvas, so far away that he is immediately related to nature. Remarkable is the invention of the "window", or that of the view that opens to the extreme through a window and is represented in the picture, where it insulates and encloses the countryside transforming it into landscape . Moving on to the representation of the sublime, in which a "scary" spectacle is transposed on canvas, this spectacle however intended to provoke pleasure in the sublime enjoyment of fear. This way, beautiful brings pleasure and sublime brings enjoyment, thus allowing us to get strength in nature, which is always transformed into landscape through its representation.

Thus, there is a prospective separation from the Middle Ages; nature is desecrated and simple countryside becomes landscape (pays-sage or wise country) through art, insertion and creation of certain elements in it, uniting the theory that nature is indeterminate and never receives its determination if not in art. It is interesting to note that the word "landscape" in different European languages means both the representation and the object itself. The French word "paysage", used for the first time in the

15th century, is a neologism; it encloses the noun "pays" (country) and the suffix "-age" (together, totality, globality). "Paysage" as well as the Italian "paesaggio" are new expressions, created to describe an original reality, while in English ("landscape"), German and Dutch, even if they subsequently assume an aesthetic value, they will continue to describe a territory. The French as well as Italian terms refer to a pictorial representation of nature rather than to a represented object. They enrich the (new) meaning of the word "country" with the help of a suffix, which in fact expands correlation between object and subject, referring to a view and only later to a representation of the object through the experience we have of it. At the same time, the proliferation of images of "landscape" is not considered to be an absolute good, as M. Jakob claims in his book "The iconography of landscape"[12], where he argues that "landscape resembles a sparkling text on a screen, where its meaning can be created, amplified, modified, developed and finally canceled by simply pressing a button". Precisely through this thought and with a series of paradoxes, M. Jakob shows the difficulty of elaborating a unitary theory around the topic of landscape. Representation is one of these paradoxes, expressed in how we can fix a phenomenon that by its nature has a floating and open identity.

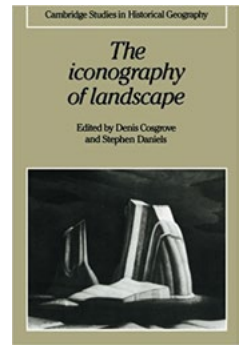
Finally, M. Jakob identifies and establishes a formula consisting of three essential preconditions:

$$P = S + N$$

That is, landscape requires the presence of a subject, nature, and connection between the two elements to become definable (Jakob M., 2009). This formula represents a definite point within the debate on landscape and the result of this debate, which has been going on for about two centuries.

12. - img. 9

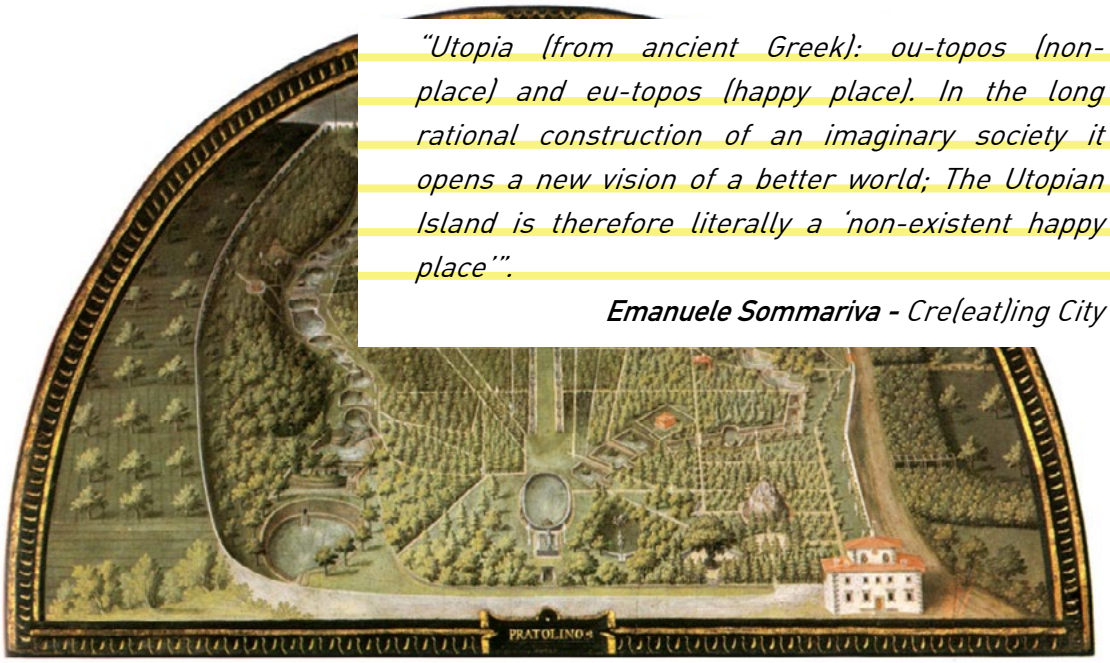
Book : "The iconography of landscape"



2.2 Landscape 1.0 Refuge

"Utopia (from ancient Greek): ou-topos (non-place) and eu-topos (happy place). In the long rational construction of an imaginary society it opens a new vision of a better world; The Utopian Island is therefore literally a 'non-existent happy place'".

Emanuele Sommariva - *Cre(eat)ing City*



img. 10

Pratolino 1599-1602, Artist: Giusto Utens or Justus Van Utens (-1609), Lunette form in Tempera on Canvas. Displayed at Petraia Villa Medici. Italy

An image acts as a powerful amplifier that allows one to go beyond the primary or immediate effects of perception, giving space to almost unlimited visual associations. The 17th century became a century of "Naturphilosophie"[13] (Zavatta B., 2005), the philosophy of man's glance on nature.

The following century, on the other hand, was characterized by man's transformation of nature: it was first marked by large-scale changes in European territory and, later, in various regions of the world. This transformations indirectly led to a change in perception of nature, maintaining natural characteristics expressed previously but evolving in contexts in which it was necessary.

It is in that moment that towns modified by man in a pre-industrial way replaced nature, but since nature itself was a part of human soul, it was maintained within towns, preserved and reproduced as a safe place, i.e. landscape (1.0) as a refuge where to escape to from what at the same time was destroying

13. Naturphilosophie is a philosophical theory of nature very close to the thought of German idealism and Romanticism. Going beyond the Kantian definition, in Germany Naturphilosophie becomes a movement of thought, which attempts to interpret nature in a parascientific way, denying the assumptions of traditional science, especially Newtonian one, that is: mechanichal approach and materialism. Even if it was never accepted by scientists,

and creating it, i.e. human evolution. In the course of history, the wounds that industries inflicted on nature led to a radical dualism characterized on the one hand by a boom of the "old" landscape, preserved and reproduced in the form of gardens[14], and on the other, by creation of "non-places"[15] (Augé M., 2009), residues of mechanical and technologic civilization.
Creation of the concept of landscape as an independent subject born during the Renaissance consolidated the impossibility of representing "culture" and "nature", which led us to representing landscape understood as a "natural scene, mediated by culture" (Mitchell W. J. T. 2005)[16], which subsequently became a response to the First Industrial Revolution (1.0).

This evolution triggered remarkable transformation in anthropic territories, changing them into unpleasant and polluted places unable to aspire to an acceptable standard of quality of life of its inhabitants. The latter turned their gaze towards untouched nature as a refuge. At the same time it was considered too wild, which forced architects and urbanists to propose alternative settlement models. This change of perspective stemmed from the collapse of the landscape idea, which had united man with nature, but at the same time was disrupted by human actions, which led to profound changes in natural scenarios.
Man, by his constitution, needs bounds. He acts in the world by ordering it, constituting a "nomos" that, in turn, determines specific reference horizons within which he finds himself. Nature made significant becomes culture and subsequently becomes confined and enclosed in places of beauty suitable for reconnecting man with itself. But if it is through art that nature acquires beauty and this way (in the era of hyper-industrialization) is no longer practicable being a wild, contaminated, defaced site, it can become a place where nature and art coexist, where the mythical universal project of liberated nature and the realm of beauty become reality.

Naturphilosophie certainly had the merit of generating great interest in new sciences of the period (electrology, magnetism, biology) among philosophers, writers, poets, and scholars of various disciplines.

14.
Intended as a closed space within the urban context but separated from the latter, seen as a wild, but at the same time tamed space, which represents the concentration and expansion of what lies outside of the cities.

15.
"non-places" are all the structures needed to accelerate circulation of people and goods, means of transport, large shopping malls, factories, shopping centers ... all the spaces, where millions of individualities meet without ever entering in relationship, driven by the frantic desire to consume, to accelerate daily operations, or considered as access points to changes (real or symbolic).

16.
"...as a space represented and at the same time present, both as a significant space and as its meaning, as a frame and as an image that it contains, and lastly as a real place, as its simulacrum..."

This can only happen in gardens, which are products of nostalgia and mirror image in comprehension of the beautiful, where intimacy, fantasy, utopia, escape into idyll, and disdain of reality are projected. For instance, in the sumptuous Renaissance gardens, iconographic programs were created. They combined an Arcadian ideal with the mystery of nature's mythology, and the figures that appeared in caves are derived from the ancient tradition.

The Renaissance aspired to restoration of the pre-medieval world and, through arts, created a universal momentum for the future, to which (compared to antiquity) a much more important role was assigned. In this age man was able to dominate nature, and this was the result of rational thought extended to political and social relations with trust in progress, which was destined to become the driving force of modern times.

With the Platonic Academy[17] formulated a theory that took a decisive step in the evolution of garden art, so that it became more closely related to knowledge and culture than to the direct pleasure given by nature itself, and thus turned into artwork. Evolution of the gardens of Tuscan villas in the mid-15th century was presented by the pictorial cycle of Giusto Utens, a painter of Flemish origins, who documented the entire patrimony of the Medici villas[18] (now preserved in the Historical Museum of Florence). The images of the gardens of the fourteen villas, painted around 1598 in a bird's eye view, provide us with a good deal of information. In the Renaissance context, they do not have a definite shape of a garden, as rural buildings are surrounded by grids and numerous orchards, olive groves, fields and meadows; these images still reflect the economic aspect of a villa, while the decorative aspect gains some importance only in the immediate vicinity to the house, for example, in the form of "secret gardens" enclosed within walls. A secret garden, derived

17.

In 1459, the "New Platonic Academy" was founded by the will of Cosimo dei Medici. It was also called the "Neoplatonic Academy". The cultural context in which the Academy was operating was then strongly marked by Platonism, reborn in Italy towards the end of the 15th century, during humanism. Scholars and artists frequented the place assiduously: Giovanni Pico of the Counts of Mirandola and Concordia, Angelo Poliziano, Sandro Botticelli, Cristoforo Landino, Leon Battista Alberti, and this is anticipated in their works.

18 .

Imm. 11-12-13

The Villa di Castello in a lunette by Giusto Utens.

La villa nel 1599, Lunetta di Giusto Utens.

Palazzo Pitti, lunetta di Giusto Utens del 1599

from medieval "hortus conclusus", was a closed space filled with flowers and aromatic herbs like marjoram and basil, grown in terracotta pots and arranged around the lawn, usually adorned with cleverly cut pottery and boxwood figures. The avenues had to be bordered with symmetrically arranged flowery trees, such as pomegranates and cherry trees, surrounded by roses, bushes and aromatic evergreens forming geometric figures. Pergolas of vines supported by marble columns were to alternate with labyrinths and bushes of juniper, myrtle, oak and cypresses covered with ivy. There were fountains surrounded by flower vases and amphorae with flowers. "Labyrinth" is a prehistoric word of uncertain etymology used by classical authors to name complex architectural works, and especially the Cretan palace of Minos, designed by Daedalus. In the end, there remains a concept, perhaps not original, of complexity, tangled with structures and passages, which also designates a decorative motif (solar symbol) similar to the meander, but radial instead of longitudinal. When accessing a labyrinth, the median axis is already out of sight and in this way the upward orientation is prevented; the sensation is that of the body left alone, where the inevitable happens, and one is lost in the absence of an implicit way out of over evaluation of self and its inadequacy. Man does not rush there because of a strange will, but for his own action and decision-making. The rigorous geometry refers to the fact that only reasoning can indicate the way out.
Garden thus became a tool of control and a protected place, where it was possible to recreate natural, idyllic landscape, in which man of the first industrial revolution was seeking to rediscover the duality with the nature that seemed to have been lost in that century.

As briefly mentioned above, to get that far an individual who resides in a landscape is never satisfied, he must and will be guided by architects and urbanists during his rediscovery of nature, and the

latter will interpret this primordial need of returning to nature and therefore finding a refuge from industries in the utopia of a "garden city"[19].

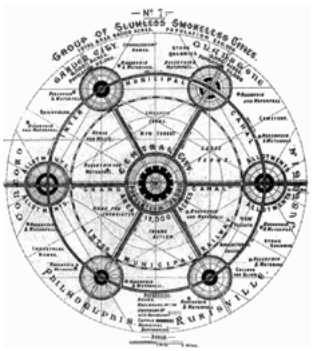
One of the greatest exponents of this utopian movement considered in this chapter is Ebenezer Howard[20]. With his works, the urban model begins to be conceived not as a project but as a set of principles, norms and procedures; it precedes and facilitates social reforms. The author's proposal (1898) set the goal of decongesting a historic city, while planning and managing expansion through decentralization of the population into a newly-formed city called "garden city". Starting from the finding that both city and countryside have positive and negative aspects for the existence of man, Howard in a third entity – the city-countryside – locates the ideal solution that encompasses benefits of both urban and wild life while allowing the elimination of characteristics unfavorable for human existence. In the Howard's spatial plan, a system of satellite towns immersed in the green, sufficiently spaced to avoid welding, is located in the heart of the central city. The "garden cities" are thought to be self-sufficient, with 32,000 inhabitants. They have radiocentric structure and are connected to each other by a road system, a network of channels and a rail[21].

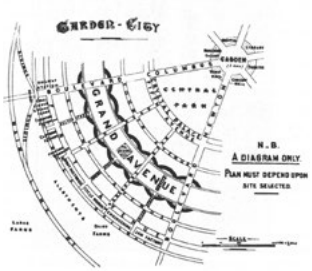
In the middle of the city, there is a garden. The heart of this utopia is based on a feeling of belonging to nature, which is an inseparable part of man (without which, as we know from a book by Fabietti U. et al., 2000, there is no landscape). Man in this context is in a search of connection with landscape. The garden is an image of a utopian desire (Fabietti U. et al., 2000). The biblical story of paradise symbolically describes an original and natural life, and promises, for the end of time, a realm of perfect harmony. The Garden of Eden becomes over time a model, a prime form of large gardens throughout the centuries, because it exists as a myth mediated by literature, through the dream of humanity in a

19.
Garden city movement was born at the end of the 19th century with the aim of decongesting big cities through decentralization of their population by moving it to satellite cities immersed in the green.

20.
In his book "Garden Cities of Tomorrow" (1898-1902), Howard sets up an adaptation model adjustable to various territorial contexts, and is therefore taken into account in the discussion on the topic of garden cities.

21.
Imm. 14-15 Garden Cities by Ebenezer Howard.

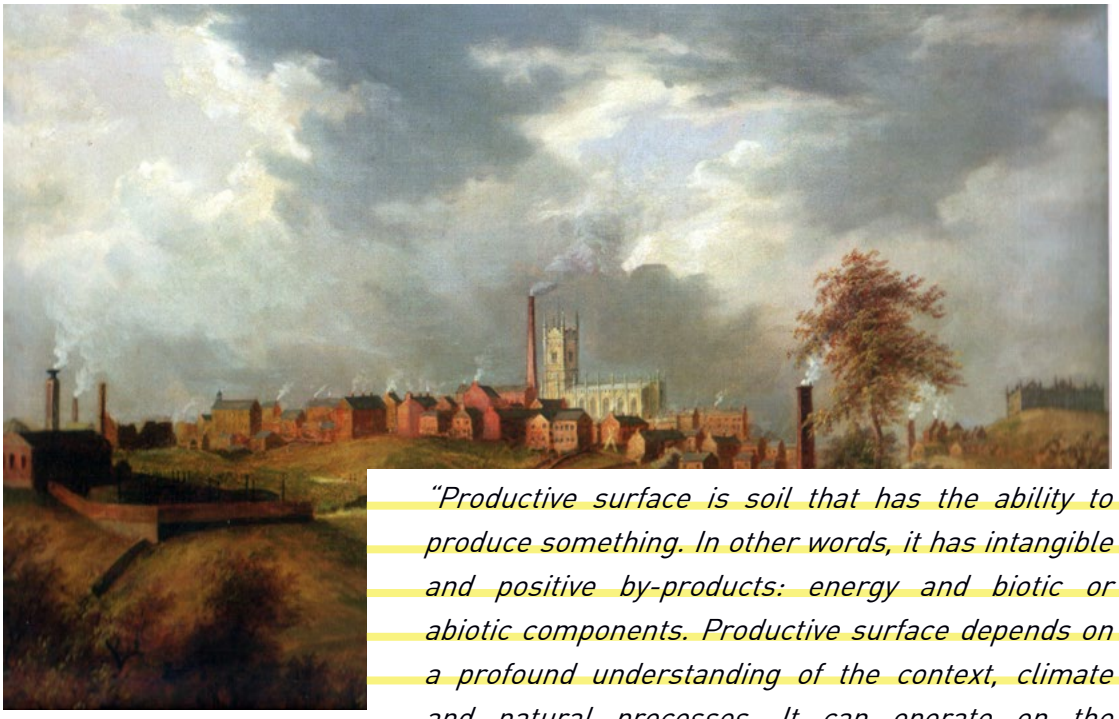




life characterized by perennial happiness.

Through art, nature acquires beauty, and it is no longer impractical and dangerous as a wild place, but it becomes a space where nature and art are united, where the mythical universal project of a liberated nature and the realm of beauty becomes reality. Gardens are a product of nostalgia and mirror image in the dimension of the beautiful, where intimacy and fantasy, utopia, escape into idyll, and disdain of reality are projected.
Thus, Landscape (1.0) is born, where, as a result of creation of an ornamental garden, an individual finds a place to rediscover the pleasures of the senses, contemplation, rest from work. Within the unstoppable evolution of industrialized and avant-garde man, it is the evolutionary passage that follows the primordial conception of landscape as nature, consequently leading to human evolution.

2.3 Landscape 2.0 Factory



Imm. 16

Oldham from Glodwick by James Howe Carse (1831).

"Productive surface is soil that has the ability to produce something. In other words, it has intangible and positive by-products: energy and biotic or abiotic components. Productive surface depends on a profound understanding of the context, climate and natural processes. It can operate on the architectural, regional or intermediate scales, due to its logic of network and scalability. (...)A productive area recognizes and capitalizes its innate potential for seasonal or cyclical performance. It is dynamic and responsive, but also usable and tangible. (...) How could production surfaces generate new economies, programs, typologies and public areas?"

M. White, M. Przybylski *- On Farming: Bracket*

After having explored pictorial and etymological meanings of the term "landscape", this research makes an effort to understand to which point this discipline was linked to aesthetic experiences, to its nature and its processes in the past (this idea is related to the romantic artistic flow[22] of, just to name a few, Baudelaire, Friedrich and Goethe). These artists circumscribed the value

22. The artistic current of Romanticism of 17th-18th centuries is an expression of acceptance and exaltation of the typical features of human consciousness and behavior such as melancholy, irrationality, doubt, despair, dissatisfaction with the repetition of 'normal' life, desire to be absorbed by the forces of nature until the annulment of self.

of landscape to its mere contemplation and – even more – to projection of it to be admired... or to reproduction of it in order to create a refuge from modernity. These views on landscape are undoubtedly reductive as soon as they do not allow us to grasp its true essence and abundance.

Within this abundance, we find some anthropic aspects that influence the evolution of landscape itself. Indeed, the advent of the second industrial revolution (2.0) led man to work on landscape, not only constructing factories for massive production, but turning landscape itself into a factory intended to satisfy his needs.

We can generally state that most "spectators of landscape" agree that the snowy summits of the Dolomites are a pleasure for the eye, that contemplating the sunset of the Venice lagoon arouses a set of unique emotions in a human soul, and that the landscape of the Ligurian coast between Monterosso and Tellaro[23] offers breathtaking natural sights. These three panoramas, albeit marked by the presence of "wild" nature, are the result of man-made alterations of a land due to economic, productive, cultural and social needs. They are rich in history of a group of people, a community that shares interests, language, customs and traditions.

Territorial changes due to economic reasons are the ones that most contributed to the transformation of landscape in time. We must not forget that the above described landscapes are first of all productive surfaces. It is enough to think of the lagoon fishing, the terraces of the Ligurian coast or the importance of vineyards and apple fields in Trentino-Alto Adige, which already existed in the past. Economic reasons have always been the ones that were pushing the inhabitants to modify their land through agriculture, timber harvesting, construction, energy exploitation, etc. ... man considers the territory as a surface capable of generating certain profits or as one of the actors of production. It is properly

23. The province of La Spezia, Italy, includes the Gulf of La Spezia and the Cinque terre (Unesco World Heritage).

defined by Mason White in the quotation at the beginning of this paragraph, which ends with a question to reflect on. White closes the article (White M., Przybylski M., 2010) with a question: *"(...) How could production surfaces generate new economies, programs, typologies and public areas?"*

The territory is resubmitted as an economic asset to be "used" and not just as a diary of signs of man's presence in nature. Exploitation of the resources should not be understood according to the mechanism of how much the land produces, but rather from the point of view of transformation of the goods. Landscape thus is no longer contemplated as a treasure chest of natural beauties or traditions, but within this vision it is also an active subject of life of its inhabitants and economy of the territory. However, it is to be understood that a productive landscape cannot be adapted to any type of economy. It becomes necessary to identify sustainable activities both from natural and economic points of view, such as those of the agricultural sector and services, which, thanks to the use of innovative technologies and their ability to exploit natural resources, can function better without altering the balance of an ecosystem.

Like castles or monasteries, which were foundation centers of a multitude of villages and towns in Middle Ages, the same way factories, starting from the late modern period, were configured as a new type of territorial emergency able of triggering mechanisms of progressive aggregation of settlements aimed at creating true workers villages. The origin of this type of settlement is a gradual transition to the centered manufacturing and the consequent functional integration of workplaces with the help of infrastructures and equipment essential for the community life of workers.

It can be stated that over the years landscape shifted from its more classic and static meaning of "heritage" to a new one that identifies it as a productive surface capable of enhancing and

exploiting natural resources inherent in a given context. During the Modernist period, a deep and silent transition of landscapes took place, transforming them into production landscapes that, in relation to the proven needs or their location, exploited natural and spatial contexts to become productive surfaces. Literally, according to M. White, a productive area corresponded and referred to the capacity of a designed and anthropogenic surface to generate functional components, such as agriculture, renewable energy systems, water collection systems, etc. (White M., 2015). In fact, a productive surface can depend on the in-depth understanding of the context, climate and natural processes, and it can work both on a regional scale and at a structural level due to its system and logics of a network.

If in the previous paragraph the utopia of a "garden city" guided us to the interpretation of landscape as a refuge from industrialization, in this paragraph Tony Garnier's Industrial City will lead us to explore the transformation of the concept of productive surface/landscape towards a more, in our opinion, comprehensive landscape concept (2.0) as factory. Howard's theory and design of a "garden city", structured as an ideal alternative to the landscape morphology that was to be developed at the end of the 19th century, could be of great help to us. Garnier develops his Utopia of the Industrial City by extending the desire for utopia, and therefore finding a "happy place" for modern-day citizens who are progressively moving towards a vanguard territory, and thanks to industries are growing up together with technological innovations. The author will study and elaborate a careful proposal based on a contemporary ambition to incorporate productive zones into residential ones. Unlike the "garden city" designed by Howard, Garnier's vision anticipates prospects of growth and evolution through a linear expansion plan. Conceived and strategically programmed to absorb industry's productive capabilities, such as energy, food and strong economy, it automatically transforms city and surrounding landscape into a

production site, therefore into a Factory.

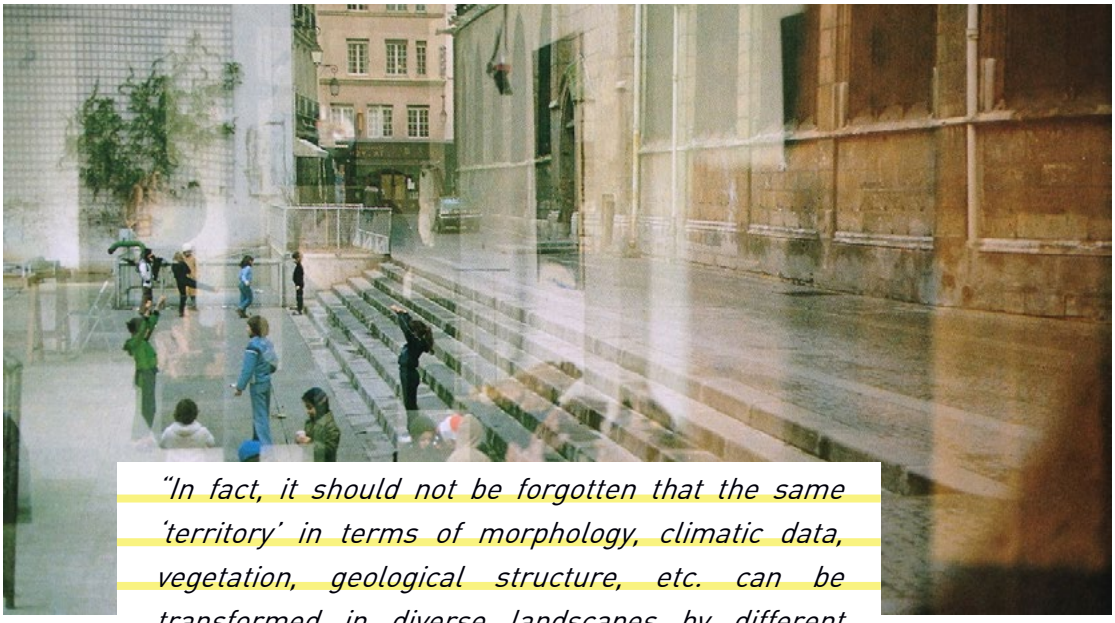
Connotation of this kind of landscape coincides (not accidentally) with introduction of electricity, during the so-called second industrial revolution (2.0) and hence with evolution of the world's manufacturing industry, which starts using electrical energy to create mass production. Electricity brought various changes to "places" where factories, production chains, and cities were extending remarkably. This way starts a progressive transformation of landscape, within which these settlements were located, and landscape itself becomes a source of production of goods suitable for industrial expansion and progress, where the industries are located and the land is cultivated to produce food, coal is extracted to provide electricity, transport systems are set up to facilitate communications etc.

Landscape as Factory is also a "welcoming context" (Palace, 2002), a scenario of representation of an intertwined connection between point, linear, and area elements, synthetic devices, a range of specific forms of production, usage, and connection systems.

The conception of a Landscape (2.0) Factory, its identification and spatial location are accomplished on different levels that involve various disciplinary sectors: urban, environmental, socio-economic and legislative. This landscape is created by intertwining elements of various nature, which are put into a system and transformed into multifunctional agricultural spaces.

Therefore, landscape resembles a factory, as it produces various goods and values, such as agriculture, zootechnics, fish farming, timber production (where water is used as a means of locomotion of machinery and as a source of electricity production), and, finally, energy production systems (wind and sun power, hydropower, Earth's internal heat).

2.4 Landscape 3.0 Square



"In fact, it should not be forgotten that the same 'territory' in terms of morphology, climatic data, vegetation, geological structure, etc. can be transformed in diverse landscapes by different cultures: the 'subjective data' of a geographic territory constitute conditions of possibilities that may come, ..., interpreted, selected, realized or underlined differently depending on the culture that assumes them as their own ..."

Bonasio L.

Paesaggio, identità e comunità tra locale e globale

img. 17

Photo by: Luigi Ghirri Rue du Cloître-Saint-Merri, Paris 1980

After a period strictly linked to the needs of industrial and economic growth of civilizations, landscape was rediscovered through the concept of landscape 3.0 (landscape as square) intended as a fundamental place for meeting and exchange, where culture and history, symbols and traditions intertwine. Landscape as square indicates the importance of both these contexts as "vital centers of a city and community, sort of stages for identity and sense of belonging to a society that allows daily manifestations of community"[24].

L. Bonasio, professor of geophilosophy[25] of the University of

24. Guarente Sergio, Il significato politico filosofico della piazza nella storia d'Italia, http://bilinguescutari.altervista.org

25. Theoretical guidelines and studies intended as transdisciplinary knowledge involved in collecting and comparing perspectives of different matrixes deriving from geography, philosophy,

aesthetics, anthropology and architecture. At the center of interest is the topic of plurality of places on the Earth compared to the increasing similarity of techniques in a globalized world. Treccani – 21st Century Script (2012).

26.
See Bonasio, L. Schmidt M. di Friedberg, 1999, L'anima del paesaggio tra estetica e geografia, Mimesis, Milano.

Pavia, explains that already Descartes[26] stated that it was necessary to model nature in order to make it more accessible for humans; therefore, it was necessary to create landscaping facilities that could guarantee an individual an easier access to "places" (thus creating large plains, straight avenues and eliminating differences). In doing so, life of men was facilitated, but became inexorably destined to lose some of the peculiarities of the contexts where such facilitations were applied. Therefore it is useful to ask ourselves: how can one act to modify the planet for humans without depriving it of its original values?

To do this one has to talk about LANDSCAPE.

First of all, one has to consider a person who is a stranger to landscape, an observer of it, in whom the place where he or she is located causes emotions that differ depending on the context. Therefore, in proportion to the emotions that can be experienced, there are different landscapes, each with its uniqueness derived from various factors, some more visible than others. It is still to be remembered that all the diverse landscapes with all their contrasts and differences make part of one and the same planet. As a result, one should never think of a landscape as if it were enclosed in a frame, but should observe it in more general and broad terms. As mentioned above, one must look at landscapes as "vital center ... the stage for identity and sense of belonging to a society".
Therefore, it becomes evident that not all places possess the same aesthetic qualities, but at least in general they are able to express different cultural (mostly local) identities, which are worth being transmitted. It should not be forgotten that one and the same territory can be conceived and modernized into different landscapes by different cultures. Landscapes always being a cultural type of construction should not be confused with or reduced to the mere name of environment, which represents

only natural and ecological conditions. Landscape in its total understanding is a container of several symbolic consistencies, of identity and aesthetics, which represent communities that lived and inhabited it, becoming a true identifying place recognizable by its physiognomy and sense of belonging. This extension of the concept of landscape to all places, which surpasses the opinion-based and visibilistic notion that represented a strong aesthetic reduction, opens to a concept of landscape as a place and insuppressible expression of cultural identity. It is clearly expressed in the European Landscape Convention (2000) of the European Council, where the difference between various categories of landscapes (exceptional, degraded, common) entails disconnection of the very concept of landscape from a purely constituent principle, normally adopted for protection of exceptional landscapes, but rarely applicable to others, to projects of improvement or management of different places, including common or productive ones.

There is therefore an explicit and strong appeal to Article 5 of the General Measures of the European Landscape Convention, which recognizes landscape as a cultural identity[27].

This important rethinking of landscape idea allows one to escape from the need of accepting polar alternatives, which would be freezing and museing of a territory on the one hand, and freedom of manipulating with it on the other. This way, it becomes possible to finally recognize unity of individual landscapes and not their logical decomposition. Although using this approach one should never lose vision of the fact that the sense of a place or landscape physiognomy requires unified (but not unpractical and unrealistic) visions and management in order to be maintained.

The cornerstone of this approach lies in assuming a cultural character of landscape and historical, almost indissoluble intertwining of environment and man, in exploiting the issues of a territory that is suspended between city and countryside, and in dealing with them in an extremely specific manner. The latter lies

27. "Each Party undertakes: • to recognize landscapes in law as an essential component of people's surroundings, an expression of the diversity of their shared cultural and natural heritage, and a foundation of their identity; • to establish and implement landscape policies aimed at landscape protection, management and planning through the adoption of the specific measures set out in Article 6; • to establish procedures for the participation of the general public, local and regional authorities, and other parties with an interest in the definition and implementation of the landscape policies mentioned in paragraph b above; • to integrate landscape into its regional and town planning policies and in its cultural, environmental, agricultural, social and economic policies, as well as in any other policies with possible direct or indirect impact on landscape." (Council of Europe, 2000)

on the border between architecture and landscape and becomes a proof of the need to introduce continuous and indispensable inter-disciplinarity between the fields of action. The effectiveness of landscape disciplines in addressing social issues of conviviality and urbanism is perhaps connected to their ability to work with temporary dynamics of nature, to cross all stages of projecting and to know how to connect a territory with the physical construction of urban space (Palazzo E., 2010).

The use of the concept of landscape is not univocal because it is subordinate to the way in which landscape is lived or observed over time. It does not represent only a physical-environmental or political-social unity, but it has a living nature, "in which civilization reflects and recognizes itself, identifying itself in its forms" (Assunto R., 1973). It is a hybrid system that swings from the highest forms of urbanization or anthropization to the virgin and unpolluted spaces of nature. Connection between city and landscape is a topic that is central to urban planning in the evolution of "green" as urban material and of progressive conceptualization of the landscape idea as a 'square' (a meeting place and a commonplace for individuals). And this is particularly evident in the ELC, which defines it as "a certain part of territory, as perceived by inhabitants, whose nature derives from the action of natural and / or human factors and their interrelations." (ELC, 2000 art.1 (a))

The European Landscape Convention issued in 2000 in Florence by member states of the Council of Europe was officially adapted in Italy in 2006. It was drafted at the time of the Third Industrial Revolution (3.0), when internet and new communication technologies revolutionized the social structure and consequently the use of space around us, giving rise to a "widespread city". This structural transformation of urban space and of most of the 21st century cities has led to production of hybrid territories where buildings, open spaces, infrastructures, and natural elements alternate in a porous tissue, where the boundaries between city

and countryside do not exist anymore.

In the historical context, in which it was "born", the ELC marks a turning point in the landscape matter. In fact, this document makes it evident from the very definition of the concept, that it "does not consider landscape as a purely objective phenomenon (such as territory or environment), or purely subjective one (the notorious landscape as a state of mind) but rather constituting the interaction between the two sides" (D'Angelo, 2009, p. 35). As anticipated by D'Angelo's words, the accent put by the Convention on the perceptual dimension inherent in the concept of landscape has as the first consequence the fact that it made clear the idea that landscape differs from other "geographical objects", territory in the first place[28].

But this link between population and landscape is not limited to what is stated above: landscape is not only an object of man's perception and a background for his actions, but it is a living reality that is constantly changed by these actions, assuming different characteristics and new meanings. In this sense, landscape can be considered an expression of local culture, because its creation is guided by economic mechanisms and socio-cultural values that govern the actions of a certain group of people, and by the technological evolution that makes this process last by giving it a new way to relate to spaces and places of living. At the same time, precisely because landscape reflects on interrelations between population and territory in which it is located, it becomes an element of cultural identity for those who inhabit it (square) and who are part of it.

In the era of the third industrial revolution landscape is perceived not only as a factor influencing well-being and quality of life of its inhabitants, but also as an element of cultural identity, because it nourishes the sense of belonging to a place. At the same time, it strengthens connections between members of a community and contributes to their well-being, sometimes even at an unconscious level. As Viviana Gravano argues, "what

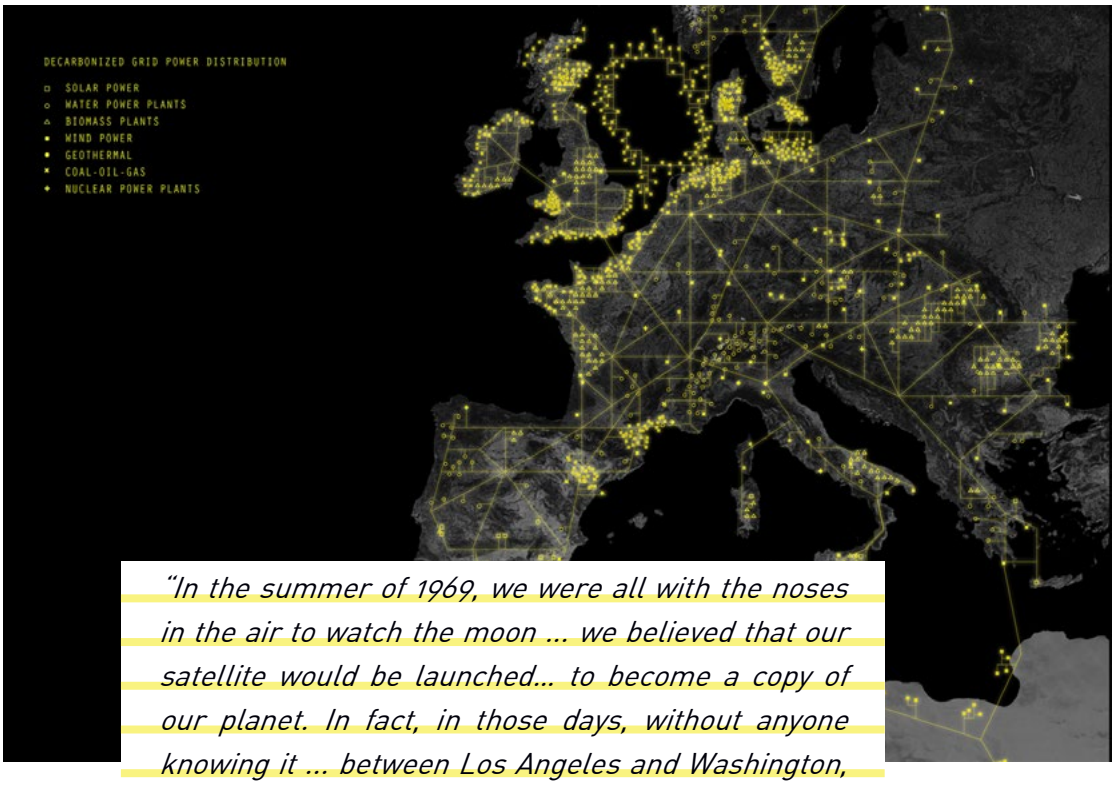
28.
Territory, while the latter is home to natural and anthropic dynamics, landscape remains a perception of such dynamics by the population that inhabits it, and its existence is not possible if not through the gaze of this community. For this reason, for the ELC, there is a close link between landscape and subjects (individual and collective) that relate to it, finding in it a background to their own existence.

matters is that the perception of what is outside of us, specifically of our context, can no longer be considered neither unique nor unambiguous" (Gravano V., 2012). Above all, in times dominated by globalization, the standardizing and leveling down effects of which have a major impact on both people's lives, their living environment, and where the connections that link communities to their territory seem to have broken, it is of great importance to educate people, not only superficially, of their landscape.

In fact, accelerated economic development of the last century has had a profound impact on landscape and the environment in general, both on material level, with the establishment of new production systems, modern urban planning, zoning and productive exploitation, and at the perceptive level, forcing an individual to rediscover the sense of belonging and of a shared landscape. There is a clear link between landscape and individual: if anthropic actions transform the environment, this in turn changes the perception of man in regard to it.

In conclusion, when reflecting on landscape as a cultural factor in reference to its anthropization, "one should never address a generic population, but should define on a case-by-case basis what context one is talking about and what one's point of view is" (Lai F., 2001), because landscape can be identified as a code according to which one should observe a particular community as a movement of internal and external relations, and as a cultural process that is always in movement, as a site-building and site-based narrative. Landscape observed in its anthropic dimension results to be a space conceived not as a pure container, but as a whole complex of economic, political, social and religious factors that relate to a given environment.

2.5 Landscape 4.0 Network



"In the summer of 1969, we were all with the noses in the air to watch the moon ... we believed that our satellite would be launched... to become a copy of our planet. In fact, in those days, without anyone knowing it ... between Los Angeles and Washington, two computers were exchanging information for the first time, and the network was being born, becoming a world within which time and, above all, space ... performed almost no function anymore."

Farinelli F.
L'Unione Europea abolisce l'idea di territorio valida per i secoli. Senza sapere forse perché, ha fatto suo il modello della rete.

img. 18
img. by: AMO. Presents Vision for a Decarbonized European Power Grid to EU leaders. April 07, 2010

Farinelli in his article (Farinelli F., 2015) discusses the transition of a modernist concept of territory identified in a space system, where the surface of the whole planet is represented. He provides an objective view of what surrounds us, where landscape became able to be resilient to the changes in progress and has therefore

turned central in the contemporary debate, inside a system of interconnected networks becoming an invisible infrastructure that unites us.

Nowadays, landscape assumes a different role compared to the past (as illustrated earlier). Popularized and democratized, today it belongs to everyone, while in the past it took on a role of a social code and a distinctive mark of the privileged class, which in many cases was willingly associated with the sharing of symbolic places or topical representations. From being peripheral landscape has become central (if not indispensable) in philosophy and geography, not forgetting its increasingly important place in sociological, anthropological and archaeological theories.

It becomes the central object in the process of spreading of modifying interventions caused by man, interventions linked to industrialization and economic liberalism, which have given value to the soil, leading to an increase in the risk of landscape deterioration caused by inappropriate interventions to the point of losing its identity.

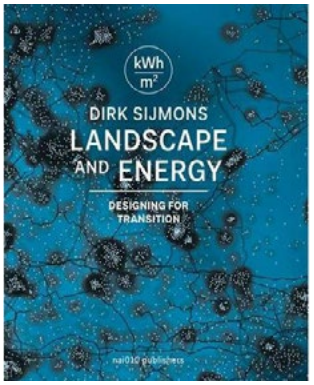
How, then, should we face the complex transactions happening in our territories and in the cities of the future?

In the European geopolitical framework prevails the tendency of guiding planning and landscape disciplines (both project and theoretical) towards a "post-fossil" context (Sijmons D. et al., 2014). This goal can be achieved through a smart and technologically advanced transformation deriving from the need to detect and utilize appropriate political and projecting strategies in landscape and urban planning. These strategies cover various spheres from energy market to legislation, from adaptation to technological development, and have a transdisciplinary approach that can connect and simultaneously develop technology and urban design.

Therefore, in this transdisciplinary approach we can find answers to our questions, in practice and theory emerging over the last 16 years, during which many personalities of our scientific

img. 19

Landscape and Energy. Designing transition Published on Jun 12 2014. By Sijmons D. et al.



community have devoted themselves to the exploration of the convincing project called Landscape Urbanism.

Landscape Urbanism is transdisciplinary by definition[29], as it brings together the inheritance of landscape planning and the dynamics of contemporary urbanism, integrates knowledge and techniques of environmental engineering, urban strategy, and landscape ecology, while expanding the science of complexity and emergency on digital design tools and ideas of political ecology. Combination of all these techniques and knowledge becomes a new support for project planning within urbanism understood as a social, material and ecological factor, and is constantly modulated by spatial and temporal forces connected into a network.

This recent landscape development goes beyond linguistic and disciplinary boundaries inherent in the territories, and turns landscape into not just a characteristic expression of a uniform world, but above all into one of the essential means that contribute to the globalization of visual concepts and schemes.

If, as states Jakob, "landscape is an artificial product of a culture that perpetually redefines its relationship with nature" (Jakob, 2009), then designers like Corner (for whom the central role lies in the process), or Branzi (for whom the most important aspect of landscape projecting is to renounce to the outline of the project) both seek to respond to the need of projecting something, for what it is not possible to conceive and to see a finished state.

This reinvention also gets transformed through the need to rethink a way of acting on landscape, as suggested by Charles Waldheim.

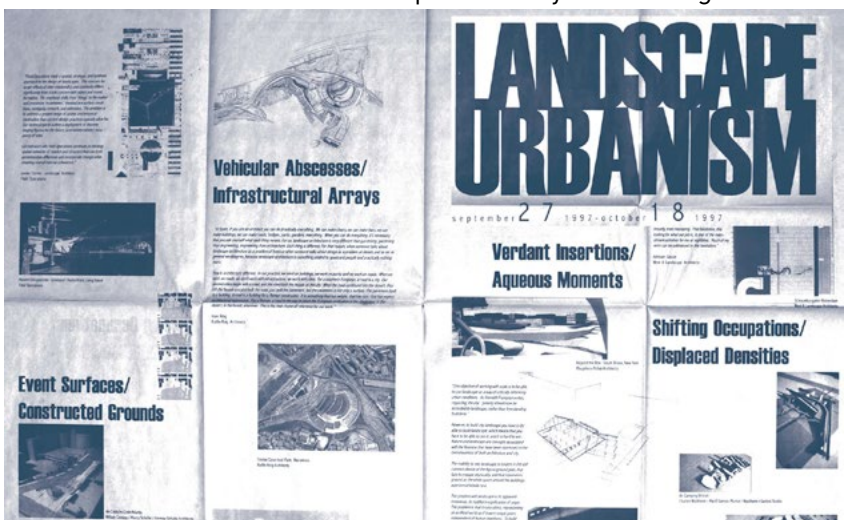
New horizons open in the world of project and landscape theory. The process of renunciation begins with respect to the fundamental role of figuration in order to focus on the points of connection between the elements, on functioning of the territories, on the processes of growth and modification of landscape.

29. Landscape urbanism appears to offer a way to consider the complex urban condition; one that is capable of tackling infrastructure, water management, biodiversity, and human activity; and one that asks and examines the implications of the city in the landscape and landscape in the city. James Corner. "Terra Fluxus" in The Landscape Urbanism Reader, ed. Charles Waldheim.

In this sense, the art history of landscape and the conceptual overturn analysis briefly described in the preceding paragraphs could be considered as fundamental links to the experiences of pure projecting proposed by the currents of Landscape Urbanism (LU).

This discipline finds its origins in Anglo-Saxon culture and in particularly evident interweaving between ecology, landscape and urban design. The LU is situated at the heart of a substantial interdisciplinary research tradition. One of the most well-known theoretical experiences and expressions of the discipline includes authors, lecturers and designers of the level of James Corner and Charles Waldheim , who provide a valid interpretation of the contemporary urban landscape. Mainly as a result of a terminological enrichment, they have proved that it is possible to test various readings and to give better interpretations to the dynamic features of transdisciplinary and multiple proximity of the contemporary urban ecosystem as a place for exchange of energy and knowledge.

For the first time, this particular place for exchange and study emerges as a branch of Landscape Ecology and focuses on the organization of human activities within natural landscape (Shane, 2004). In this sense, Landscape Urbanism exhibition (1997)[30] [31] by Charles Waldheim seems to be particularly interesting.



30.
Charles Waldheim turned this landscape ecology approach towards the city in a Landscape Urbanism exhibition in 1997, the year he established a new landscape urbanism option for undergraduates at the University of Illinois, Chicago. (Shane D. G., 2004)

31.
img. 20
Landscape Urbanism exhibition brochure (collage), storefront for Art and Architecture, New York, (1997). Extracted from the book by Jeannette Sordi: "Beyond Urbanism".

In this exhibition, it is illustrated how this discipline focuses on research and deepens connections between human activities and natural landscape: interstitial, infrastructural spaces and ecology are considered as a background of planned and unprogrammed social activities on a public territory.

Waldheim discusses the issues of how urban density emerged from landscape and how ecology and urban technologies could be decisive in defining spaces, where social activity was articulated following the logic of the bottom-up.

> *"Lynch's emphasis on large scale thinking has continued in Landscape Ecology and in the Emerging Landscape Urbanism movement, which looks broadly at the organization of industrial society and its use of natural resources as constituting an urban landscape far beyond the scale of the traditionally bounded European city. (...) The Landscape Urbanism movement embodies many of Lynch's global, regional and ecological concerns." (Shane 2005).*

As Grahame Shane points out, current landscape sensitivity is based on awareness of the Dutch and German eco-friendly traditions of planning, which acquired a different perception of the scale of territorial transformations in action with the help of aerial photography.

Landscape Urbanists use to advantage the research of German ecological planners from the 1930s and 1940s with their aerial perspectives, creating a global panoptic vision of industrial and settlement pattern in landscape (...). They also exploited *"The American ecological research into the migration patterns of species"*, which perceived landscape as a series of largely manmade "patches" of agricultural and rural order through which species must flow to migrate. Each "patch" has its own ecology and dynamics, forming a platform of shelter and resources spaced at intervals. There is an obvious analogy with the flow and ghetto of an American immigrant city and the splintering post-modern global patchwork of highly differentiated urban enclaves

connected by high-speed communications and transportation routes. (Shane D.G., 2005)

Charles Waldheim in his article "Landscape as Urbanism" supports the need to overcome the obsolete opposition between nature and city several times expressed through the distinct separation between parks and urban fabric. Yet a different point of view was expressed in the urban plot of Manhattan and Olmstead[32] [33] Central Park. Instead, the presence of landscape in the city should be considered and facilitated through studying the expansion of a city in its surroundings. James Corner in his "Taking Measures across the American Landscape" realized this phenomenon by verifying the zenithal perspective and finding a highly productive vocation of the American agricultural, industrial and mining landscape, which not only changes landscape in its spatial conception but leads to a sense of transformation. *"Machine city and natural ecological systems have to be put on the same level"* (Shane D.G., 2005).

Not to mention Bruce Mau's provocative affirmation: "everywhere is city"[34].

We should rather observe how the extension of urban neighborhoods generates a density that perpetuates itself more and more often, creating homogeneity of a dispersed fabric in, citing Rem Koolhaas, a Junkspace.

"We think Junkspace is an aberration, a temporary solution, but it is a mistake. Junkspace is the reality. It was created in the 20th century, and the next century will become the apotheosis of it." (Koolhaas R., 2006)

Within urban complexity it is possible therefore to recognize both urban density and that of contemporary rural landscapes that could be approached with multidisciplinary ecological logics, which overcome the traditional notions of hierarchy, boundaries and centers, as well as the nature-culture dualism (Mostafavi M.

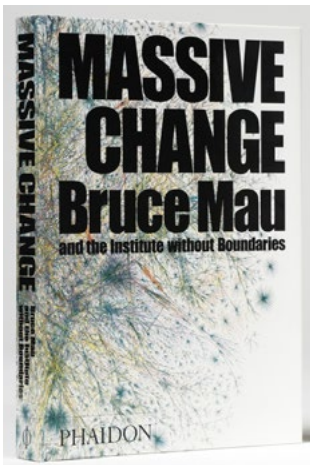
32. Frederick Law Olmstead, Central Park Plan, 1869.

33.

img. 21 Central Park Plan. By Frederick Law Olmstead, 1869

34.

img. 22 "Massive Change," 2004, designed by Bruce Mau published by Phaidon.



et al., 2003).
LU can thus be defined as an imaginative project that considers the connection between geography and social heritage to be essential inside the study of public relations of collective memory and shared desires. (Church, 2013)

> *"Collective imagination, informed and stimulated by experiences of the material world, must continue to be the primary motivation of any creative endeavor. ...*
> *Public spaces are firstly the containers of collective memory and desire, and secondly they are the places for geographic and social imagination to extend new relationships and sets of possibilities. ...*
> *It seems Landscape Urbanism is the first and last imaginative project, a speculative thickening of the world of possibilities." (Corner J., 2006)*

Therefore, we are dealing with the search of a sensitive identity image at different scales of landscape, i.e. an image in progress. Today, we can observe this image in the midst of the fourth digital revolution (4.0) based, as we have already mentioned, on the fusion of new technologies, aimed at fading and disappearing of boundaries between different thematic spheres, from physics to digital biology.
At the level of the scale, we are moving towards a landscape and technological revolution, where landscape is seen as a network of infrastructure-technological, social-cultural, economic, and information exchange networks. The nature of connections (social and energetic), influencing material conformation and specific operations in the area, determines the morphology and the way to occupy landscapes of our urban and suburban contexts (Lyster C., 2006) and those of the countryside.
We are therefore entering (or rather we are already inside) a new process of exchange, through which resources are demobilized and reallocated, operating simultaneously on different disciplines:

urban landscapes, infrastructures, energy, economics, and information cannot actually be considered separately when studying or working on organization of public spaces. Such connection and fluidity are difficult to represent with traditional methods of description and planning, but instead it needs a new articulation of material and immaterial spaces.
It is therefore necessary to pass from singularities of theories, actions, interventions, projects etc. to plurality. From this observation derives territorial interpretation of the new exchange processes[35], just as James Corner argues in his concept of *"exchange network system" deepened in the text"* Landscape Urbanism, manual for the machinic landscape" by Mostafavi and Najle (2003).

Every element of the system is in contact with all the others in connection of co-dependence and interactivity within soft systems, which are evolving and sensitive to any change stimulus that allows absorbing, transforming and exchanging information with what is around. The robustness and stability of the stimulus stem from its ability to handle dynamic differential motion processes (Corner J., 2003).

Our vision of landscape is therefore "nourished" by an interest in environmental sustainability, closely related to the application of good European and global practices that guide us towards the goals of sustainability. Though it is not only tied to the balance between produced and spent energy, but also to the harmonious integration in time and various scales of rural and urban landscape of different cognitive and operational networks.
Landscape Urbanism approach aims to develop space-time ecology that encompasses every force and element functionING in the field of action and considers them as a continuous and complex network of interrelations (Corner J., 2003).

35.
Since the new processes that mobilize and deploy exchange operate through, between and over multiple sites and disciplines – to the point that urbanism, landscape, infrastructure, economics, and information are now inseparable in terms of their influence on the organization of the public realm – they cannot be solely defined through or against traditional design conventions, resulting in a difficulty, therefore, in synthesizing their operation into a new articulation of public site(s). The plasticity of contemporary ecology of exchange has resulted in the connection between public space and commerce progressing from a site/object relationship to a more organizational one that exists "across" or between multiple sites of occupation. It is in acknowledging this shift from "at" (singular) to "across" (plural) site(s), that our uncertainty with the interpretation and territorial articulation of these new processes will be alleviated." (Lyster C., 2006)

As argued by Charles Waldheim, the attention of contemporary research is attracted to the final conceptualization of landscape, which includes an attempt to understand the theoretical relevance according to which sites, territories, ecosystems, networks, and infrastructures are organized in vast urban fields (Waldheim C., 2006).
These elements should be studied with a systemic approach. The complex network of interdependencies, influences, and mechanisms of mutual control should be aimed at creating a moving landscape, which would be considered as a dense network of connections able to activate multiscalar resilient processes.

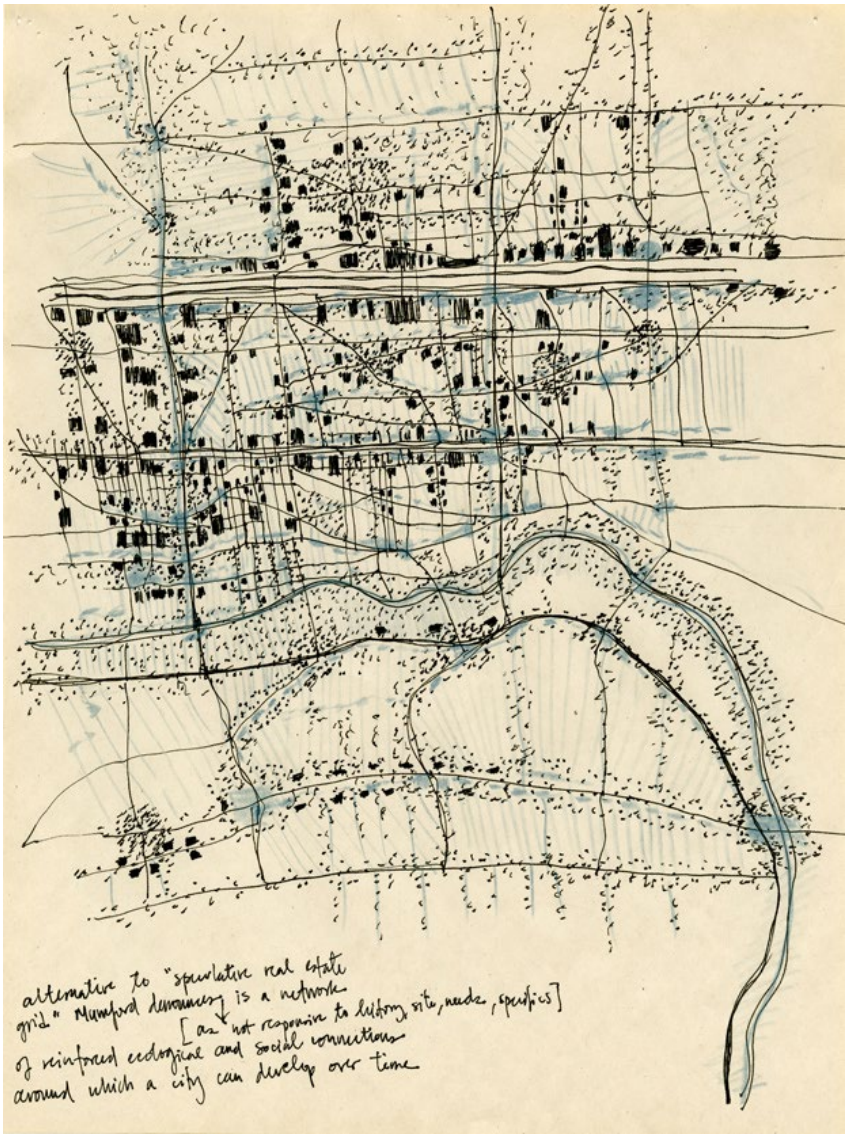
> *"Paradoxical and complex, Landscape Urbanism involves understanding the full mix of ingredients that comprise a rich urban ecology."*

Mostafavi M., Najle C.
Landscape Urbanism. A manual for the machinic landscape.

Quoting Mostrafavi, it is possible to state that Landscape 4.0 is up to date with today's innovative era. Therefore, it implies an overlay of layers and components that are able to create a rich urban ecology, a steady multi-scale network movement of interventions that binds us to landscape.

"A network of social and ecological connections is forecast to interweave over time."

Shanti Fjord Levy
Grounding Landscape Urbanism



img. 23

In:Grounding Landscape Urbanism
by Shanti Fjord Levy

Published in Scenario 01: Landscape Urbanism, Fall 2011

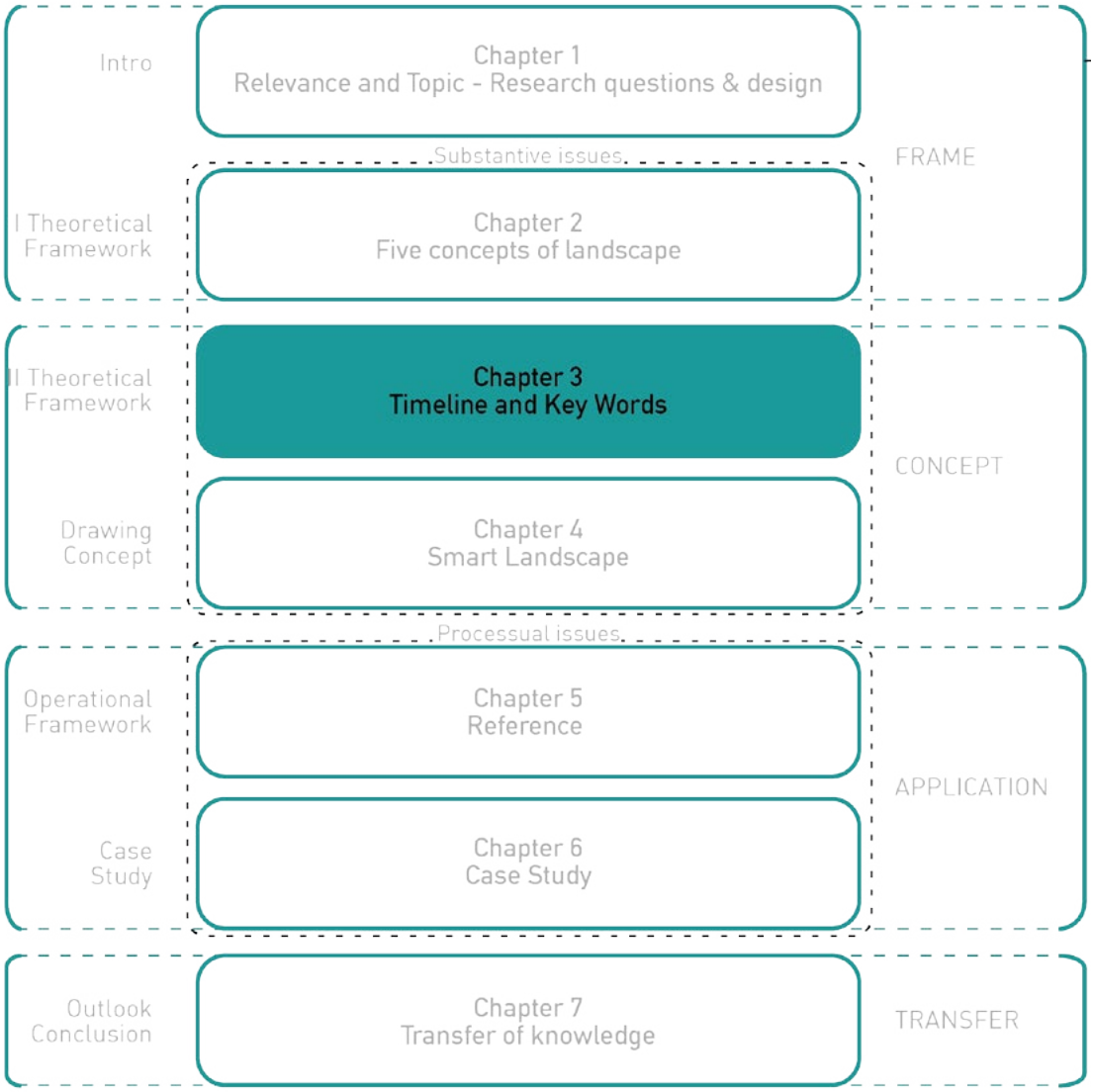
Original image published in:
Cities in evolution. An introduction to the town planning movement and to the study of civics.
by Geddes, Patrick Sir

Published 1915 by Williams in London .

3.0

CHAPTER THREE

Timeline and Key Words


Intro
Chapter 1
Relevance and Topic - Research questions & design
Substantive issues
FRAME
I Theoretical Framework
Chapter 2
Five concepts of landscape
II Theoretical Framework
Chapter 3
Timeline and Key Words
CONCEPT
Drawing Concept
Chapter 4
Smart Landscape
Processual issues
Operational Framework
Chapter 5
Reference
APPLICATION
Case Study
Chapter 6
Case Study
Outlook Conclusion
Chapter 7
Transfer of knowledge
TRANSFER

KEY CONCEPTS

By selecting some key concepts we intend to outline the framework into which the research is inserted, creating a common ground on which it will be developed.

The goal is not to build a complete and exhaustive glossary, but rather to rebuild an analog of concepts that transmits the meaning of some of them, on which the entire path of research is developed.

LANDSCAPE

In geography, this term indicates the whole of sensitive manifestations of a country or territory, similar to the words paysage in French and landschaft in German. The latter is often identified with that of "region".

In this research, we would like to take into consideration the complexity of contemporary territories and landscapes by imposing a conceptual and operational leap and entering into the theoretical framework of "Landscape Urbanism". This is done not just by trying to merge the concept of landscape with infrastructures that make part of it but by turning the same landscape into a multidisciplinary infrastructure of the future.

NETWORK

Generally, it defines a set of interconnected entities (objects, people, etc.). It enhances circulation of material or immaterial elements between different and distinct entities according to well-defined rules.

The term "network" is essential for our work, as it consists of nodes and streams of connections that keep cities and landscape linked through infrastructure such as roads, railway lines, smart grids (material), and also energy, communication, Internet, and flying networks (immaterial).

Networks can be linked, studied and correlated in different ways. They assist in analyzing future interests of a city and landscape in order to overcome a modernistic planning approach.

SMART

> *"To be smart means: cooperate rather than compete, create a system rather than dominate, put in continuous relation. Does digital technology not state that being same is being connected? I could also use another formula: managing profits, socializing processes, or better managing processes to socialize profits. To accompany processes means that smart logics tend to be non-taxing, to not predetermine socioeconomic and political phenomena, to engage in "listening" logic, in short, smart logics introduce new forms of democracy."*
>
> *(Bonomi A., Maserio R., 2014, p. 126)*

Objects or dynamics could be considered smart when they respond quickly to various situations and are capable of changing according to the context. Today, the world experiences continuous and rapid evolution, and the key to becoming and remaining competitive resides in being quick in adapting to changes and new realities, in short, "in being up to date".

SMART CITY

"a city can be defined as "smart" when investments in human and social capital and traditional (transport) and modern (ICT) communication infrastructure fuel sustainable economic development and a high quality of life, with a wise management of natural resources, through participatory action and engagement".

(Caragliu, Del Bo e Nijkamp, 2009 p. 7)

SMART GRID

"Smart grids represent the power grid model of the future, which will allow better management of energy streams. Not only electrical current will flow, but also information. The new infrastructure will allow the user not only to receive energy services, but also to send data, which can be shared with other users, to the network."

(Bertini I., Marrocco M., 2017)

Infrastructures that incorporate "smart" elements in different ways can also be considered as a system within which energy can reverse its flow. This happens when intermittent energy sources of non-programmable origin, for example, wind or solar, are inserted into a network. As mentioned above, the most important element for the user is the possibility to send data automatically to the operator with the help of devices such as smart meters. This information can be transferred to the Service Manager but also shared with other users.

With the same functioning of communication and management of the information, in the present work the management and communication system of the 'smart grid' could be used as a system of landscaping and urban planning.

ECOSYSTEM

It represents a union between living organisms and abiotic components of an environment, which interact with the outside world, where energetic and nourishing fluids connect various elements, through them defining what we call ecosystem.

Considering landscape as a heterogeneous space composed of different geographies and ecosystem patterns, by studying the ecology of landscape we can study iterations between different elements and hypothesize possibilities for improvement. In our case, ecosystems guide us through a reading of the context capable of providing the necessary support for the construction of an energetically-efficient landscape, which at the same time is able to unite energy, landscaping and social ecosystems

INSTRUMENT

Within the disciplines of architecture, urbanism and landscape, diverse tools are used to create a project, and the more technology and anthropology develop, the more various tools evolve allowing creation and elaboration of objects unthinkable in past.

We could consider that tools, as already mentioned above, are able to generate devices, which from a philosophical point of view can be considered as a "*skein, a multi-linear set, composed of lines of different nature... subject to variations*" (Deliuze G., 2007).

DEVICE

It is a term that can have different definitions depending on the context in which it is used. Generally, it is associated with devices or instruments that have certain specific functions.

In our case, the devices of our interest are those that are identified with the acronym ICTs (Information and Communication Technology). Today, they have become a sort of fundamental

capital that guarantees cities and landscapes their strong competitiveness. In a context in which the concept of a "smart city" is considered as an indispensable phenomenon of our era these devices become strategic triggering and understanding modern factors of urban production in a common and avant-garde framework.

CATALYST

In Chemistry, a catalyst is a mediator and promoter, able to favor a chemical reaction while remaining unchanged, as opposed to the reagents. Its use becomes of considerable importance in some chemical reactions, which would hardly happen in its absence, or would employ days or years to complete. Therefore, we can affirm that its role is to reduce the time of reaction of a certain action and to favor its fulfillment.

We should consider the fact that today's rural and anthropized landscapes are no longer a target, but a starting point. Spaces open to cities and territories, not defined, without a future destination, or crossed by roads and energetic infrastructures can become a new key to reading cities and landscapes of the future thanks to applying devices or projects that become real urban catalysts in these places. These catalysts trigger actions or provide instruments to trigger new processes in the development of cities and landscapes.

DRIVER

In the economic field, drivers are determinants of the value creations (Value Drivers) that enclose the whole of the factors and variables. They are able to act, influence and stimulate the capacity of various business units, into which a company is divided, with the goal of increasing its global value. These drivers can be classified in two groups: qualitative factors, or strategic value

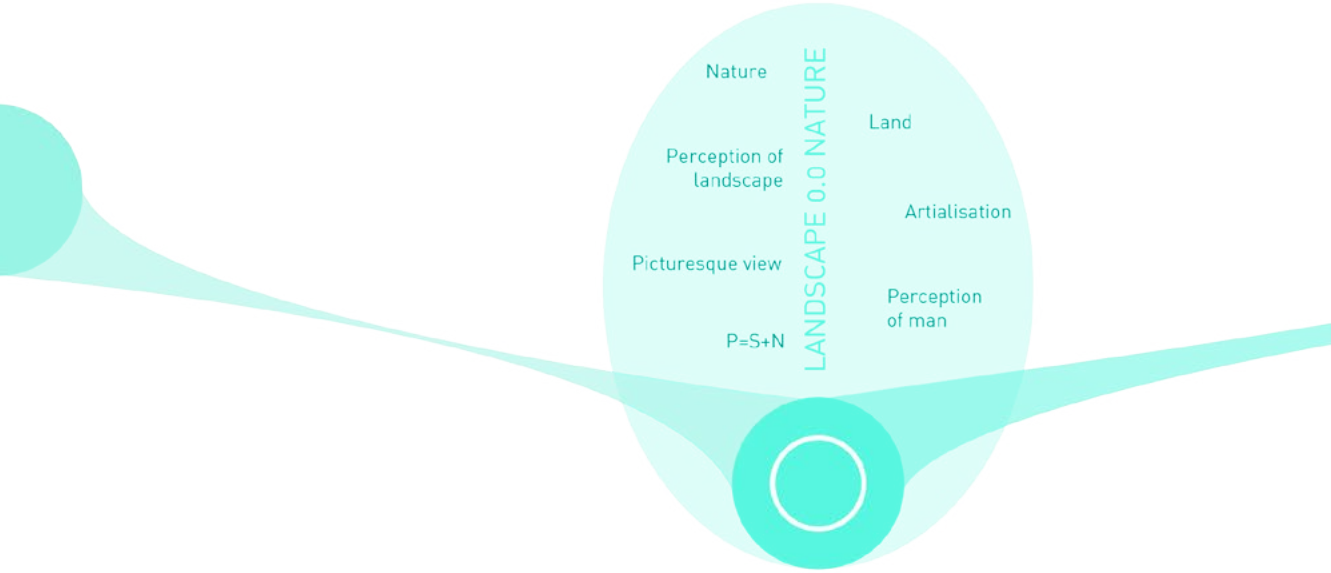
drivers connected to the strategic context of the company, and quantitative factors, or financial value drivers, which refer to the analysis of accounting documents, use mathematical/estimation formulas and relate to the financial sphere of the company.

In a context of urban and landscape reactivation, drivers can be considered qualitative or quantitative depending on the actions that are to be developed in a certain context. These actions stimulate and influence the capabilities that devices or concepts intend to apply to a given context.

img. 24
Time Table by Giulia Garbarini

INFRASTRUCTURE

Literally, it would be a structure or complex of elements that constitute the base of support (or an underlying part) of other structures. It is also applicable to society in a figurative sense. That is, infrastructure is a crucial element of landscapes that we inhabit. However, we must not forget that infrastructure often limits connections between natural and artificial elements, which respond only to anthropic necessities that dictate the pace of our lives and our relationships. The connections that are created to compensate for a 'need' and the thoughts that arise behind the creation of infrastructure must change radically as a result of exploring the paradigms of contemporaneity. We must think of infrastructure as a hybrid, high-functioning and multi-functional complex in strong relation to landscapes that it crosses.



1350 1400 1500 1600

Technology & Energy & Economics

[1490]
Leonardo da Vinci sketches flying machines

[1100] Wind power
Windmills are introduced in Europe.

[1582] Fisrt waterworks using water wheels founded in London

[1590]
Dutch Build Windmills for Multiple Uses

Culture & History

[1336]
Francesco Petrarca "Ascent of Mont Ventoux"

[XV secolo]
Paysage = pays+age

[1400]
Current of Flemish painting

[1459]
"New Platonic Academy"

[1600]
Current of Dutch painting

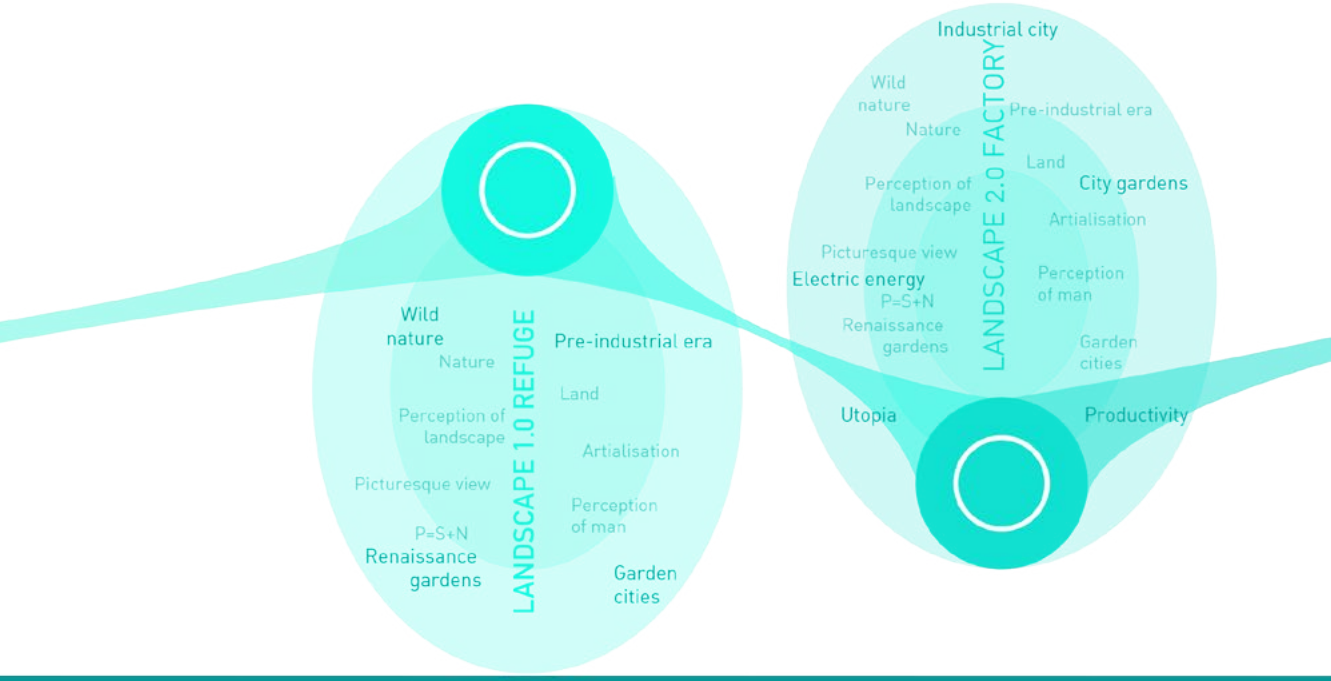
[1473]
Leonardo da Vinci "Valdarno"

[1642]
Claude Lorrain "Tivoli"

Art

[1338-1339]
Ambrogio Lorenzetti "Effetti del buon governo in città"

[1651]
N. Poussin "Storm in the landscape with Piramo and Tisbe"



1700 1750 1800 1850 1900

[1784] FIRST INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION

[1870] SECOND INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION

[1894] First electric batterypowered vehicles

[1830] Electromagnetic motor invented

[1830] Establishment of steam powered railroad network

[1876] Telephone invented

[1801] Fisrt steam powered vehicle

[1888] First Windmill to Generate Electricity Developed

[1700] Geothermal power

[1755] Discovery of carbon dioxide

[1800] Process of Electrolysis discovered

[1860] First solar power plant developed in France

[1712] First Pump Water Out of Coal Mines

[1892] First hydroelectric power station

[1790] Electric battery invented

[1882] First electric plant built by Thomas Edison in New York

[1860] US begins to export petroleum to Europe

[1790] A patent is granted for the battery formalizing energy as "portable"

[1890] Disel powered internal combustion

[1651] Treatise on Painting

[1700-1800] Current of English painting

[1800] Current of French painting

[1898-1902] Howard Garden cities of Tomorrow

[1726 - 1727] Canaletto "The Reception of the French Ambassador in Venice"

[1742 - 1745] Canaletto "View of the arch of Constantine and Colosseum"

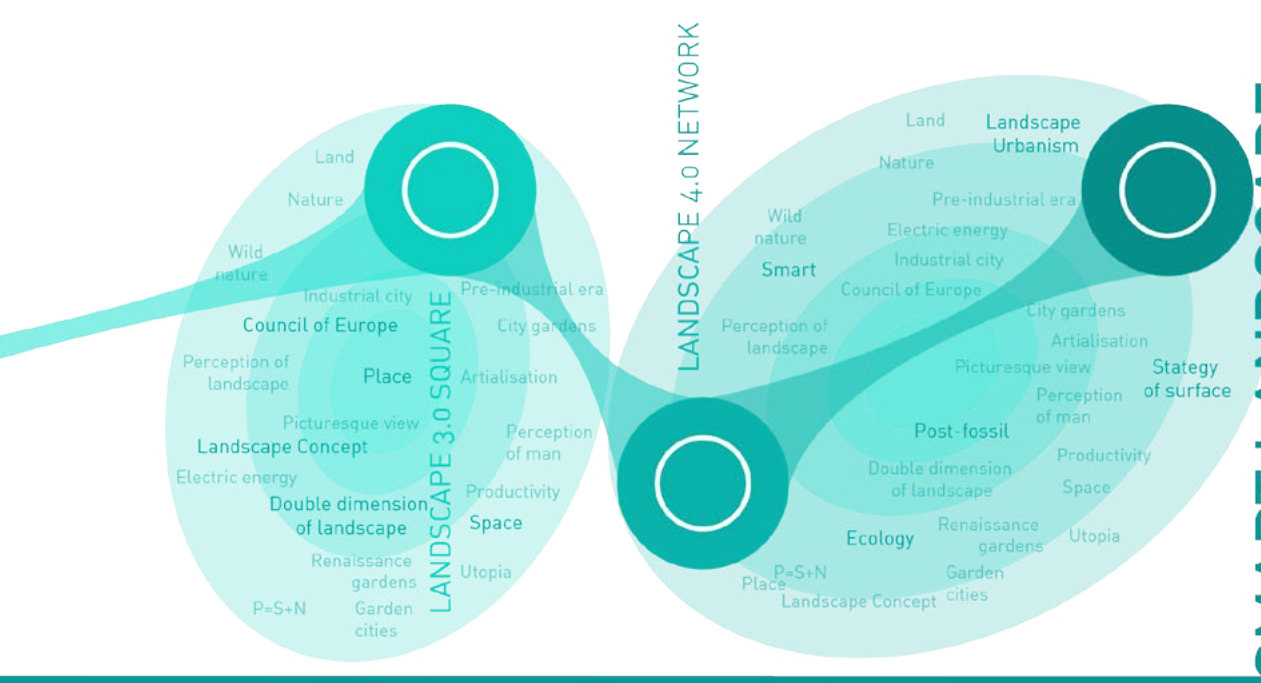
[1818] Caspar David Friedrich "The Wanderer above the mists"

[1873] C.Monet "Poppies"

[1909] P. Picasso "Factory in Horta De Ebro"

[1888] V. Van Gogh "Sower at sunset"

SMART LANDSCAPE



1950 2000 2050 2100

[1905]
Photoelectricity invented

[1969]
THIRD INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION

[TODAY]
FOURTH INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION

[1905]
Albert Einstein
First theory on photoelectric effect

[1951]
UNIVAC computer developed

[1981-85]
Fisrt scace shuttle lauch
Introduction of personal PC and launched of mobile phone

[1956]
Fiber optics

[1956]
Photovoltaic cell developed

[1993]
First wind turbine

[2050]
Energy strategy milestone

[1939]
Nuclear power

[1942]
First nuclear fission reactor

[2007]
IPCC Report

[1956]
First geothermal power plant

[2014]
Rockefellers and over 800 Global Investors Announce Fossil Fuel Divestment

[1913]
Harry Ford intriduces the concept of industrialization

[1965]
Introduction of micro computer

[1920-40]
Construction of hydroelectric plants in the American Southwest

[2000]
European Landscape Convention
Corner J. Taking Measures Across the American Landscape

[1932]
F.L. Wright
Broadacre City

[1994]
Branzi A.
Acronica

[1969]
Archizoom
No-Stop City

[2006]
Waldheim C. The landscape urbanism reader

[1965]
Peter Cook
Plug-In City

[1983]
Koolhaas R. - Villette Park

[2008]
Eco-city - MVRDV

[1923]
Paul Klee
"Landscape with yellow birds"

[1983]
Cristo Javacheff
"Deladelmur"

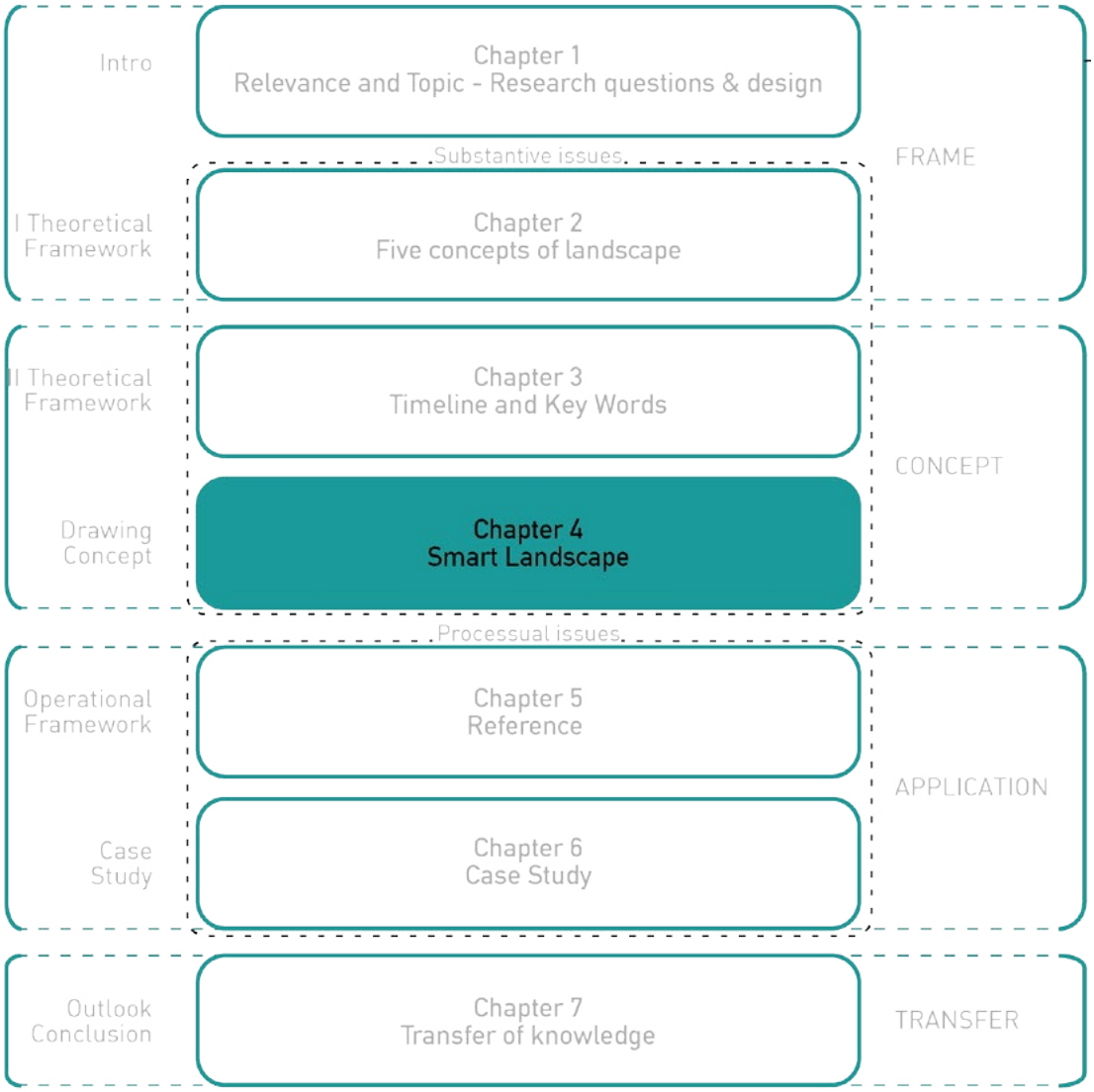
[1962]
A. Warhol
"Do it yourself"

[1984-1989]
A. Burri
"Cretto di Burri"

4.0

CHAPTER FOUR

SMART LANDSCAPE


Intro
Chapter 1
Relevance and Topic - Research questions & design
Substantive issues
FRAME
I Theoretical Framework
Chapter 2
Five concepts of landscape
II Theoretical Framework
Chapter 3
Timeline and Key Words
CONCEPT
Drawing Concept
Chapter 4
Smart Landscape
Processual issues
Operational Framework
Chapter 5
Reference
APPLICATION
Case Study
Chapter 6
Case Study
Outlook Conclusion
Chapter 7
Transfer of knowledge
TRANSFER

SMART LANDSCAPE

The guiding principle of this research project lies in a combination of two different disciplines. That is, correlation between two vast disciplinary areas: landscape with its conceptual evolution, on the one hand, and, on the other, the term "smartness", overused and almost omnipresent in various cultural and social spheres. The purpose of this research is to illustrate how cities, peripheries and territories are currently integrated into a single network of interconnections that will create "Smart Landscape".

Landscape, which has entered the new millennium with a new interpretation, with a new "mission" and function, is no longer just a field of experimentation for visual arts, a beautiful garden, an urban green area within a city. Landscape, from the early 2000s to present, has been seen as "everything"[36], and, unlike geographical "place", it is not composed of things but is only a way of seeing and representing objects in the world (Farinelli F., 2003). In fact, the power of this discipline resides in its generic nature; it is strong to a point that it leads to being "matched" with a multitude of disciplines that approach and enter landscape, redefining it successfully, due to its generic feature, which in turn becomes its potential. Declining various contents of other disciplines within landscape, the latter occasionally acquires its own specificity, transforming and projecting new landscapes accurately in relation to the characteristics and needs of the site under consideration and no longer imposing conventional and standardized practices from above.

Here, we have "smartness" consisting of technologies, but also of new and unpublished social and cultural models. It seems difficult to identify (at least in the optics of this research) a unique and somewhat shared definition of "smart" and even less that of "smart city", "smart land" and "Smart Landscape". The intelligence that resides in landscapes, however, can not only be tied to a technological factor or "big data" when talking about

36. "What was worth (and still is) for a city just a century ago, according to Adolf Loos'"Ins Leere Gesprochen", today is worth for landscape [...] Landscape is an unlimited issue, its existence poses the problem of how it can be considered a whole that is at the same time visible but without boundaries and therefore not measurable, and precisely for this reason it implies an extreme difficulty: the question of totality. In the meantime, it is worthwhile distinguishing landscape from all the other models (territory, space) existing on the Earth, being of delimited nature, with which it has recently been effortlessly and hastily identified."(Farinelli F., La capriola del paesaggio. 2015)

its ability to leverage various devices and tools and link them into a vision that functions by combining points and successful interventions, as was already anticipated in the No-Stop City of the Archizoom.

By using smart grid architecture as a network on which to construct smart landscape we can exploit its rigidity as a potential. Thus, network concept is to be seen as a contemporary urban condition rather than a concrete planning method, where everybody seeks to redefine their perception of cities and urban areas in the age of globalization, society of networks and virtual technologies.

To come to the definition of the "Smart Landscape" concept we would like to try, in advance, to answer some of the questions that lead us to the perception of this concept:
Why does this research work fit into the "smart" context? What do we mean by "smart"?
And yet, the questions that follow the arguments of this work are: why are we not talking about a "smart" city then? Or "smart" land? Why are we talking only about "Smart Landscape"?

4.1 SMART

Today, the word "smart" has become one of the most "trendy": it can be encountered in our everyday life, in administrations and in the world of work. As often happens, it is a term that originates from the English language, and it has been overused in many different ways around the world. It is an adjective that has numerous synonyms, such as: quick, skillful, sharp, brilliant, awake, intelligent, etc.
When "smart" is used in reference to a person, it describes their intelligence together with their abilities or learning capacities and response rate to external stimuli. But it could also be used when talking about objects or dynamics, which react or respond to various situations very quickly and are capable of changing according to the context. In a perspective of improvement, they are considered "smart". Today, the world experiences continuous and rapid evolution, and the key to becoming and remaining competitive resides in being quick in adapting to changes and new realities, in short, "in being up to date".

To be smart does not only mean to be intelligent but also ready, awake, brilliant, responsive: in other words, it means to be able to show adaptation skills, abilities of problem solving and quick learning in various situations. This adjective is often used in combinations, such as "smartphones", literally "intelligent phones", i.e. phones with advanced features: they become devices that incorporate functions of a hand-size computer and a cellular phone. More and more often, such words as smart watch, smart TV, smart work, and, moreover, smart city, smart economy and even smart governance are used, where "smart" contains the concepts of better quality of life and less environmental impact as a result of intelligent use of technologies.
To understand the philosophy of "smart", it would be relevant to study the philosophy of "goals". Goal setting, like other

behavioral philosophies, dates back to the Greeks, to Aristotle and Plato, who's philosophies on final causality suggest that "purpose can incite action" (George C. S., 1972). However, through the centuries, human beings have rarely written and documented management and organization techniques. The idea of creating smart goals was never formalized until much later. Scholars and practitioners claim Peter Drucker's book "The Practice of Management" (1954) is fundamental in launching the development of the acronym smart (Morrison M., 2010). However, Drucker did not make any direct reference to it in his book (Morrison M., 2010). During the 1940s and 1950s, various engineering and educational publications were discussing the merits of specific and measurable goals (Morrison M., 2010). In early managerial and educational publications, organizational activities were labeled with specific and measurable characteristics, which suggest that smart goals and their acronyms were already known and fairly prevalent. The use of a variety of words to describe goals by both educational and business worlds suggests that the "smart" acronym emerged organically rather than having been specifically invented (Morrison M., 2010).

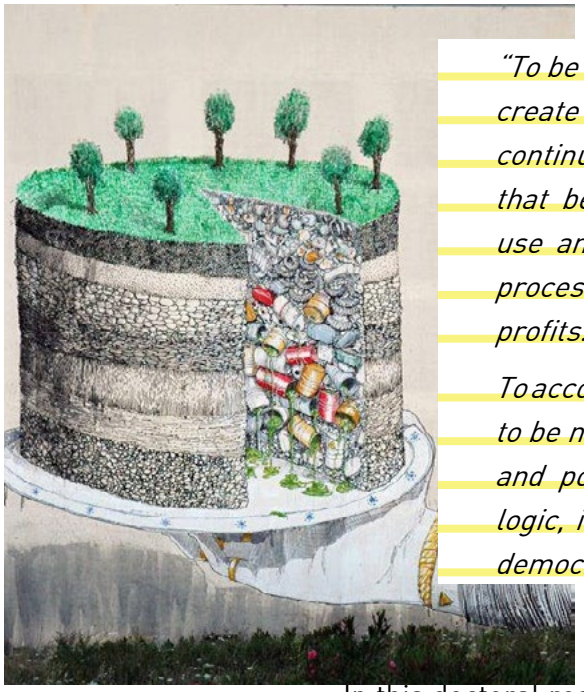
SMART goals are written using the following guidelines: 1) Specific – define exactly what is being pursued; 2) Measurable – there should be a number to track completion; 3) Attainable - the goal should be achieved; 4) Realistic – feasible from a business perspective; 5) Timely – they should be completed in a reasonable amount of time (Williams, 2012).

Over time, the "smart" acronym experienced changes as more and more people were noting the benefits of the concept. Thus, subsequent definitions and use of "smart" were created. For example, Hersey and Blanchard (1988) used the term "smart goals" in the 1988 version of "Management of Organizational Behavior". Others claim that George T. Doran (1981) developed the concept of smart goals in the discipline of project and program

37.
"Essere smart vuol dire: collaborare anzi che competere, fare sistema anziché dominare, mettere continuamente in relazione. La così detta tecnologia digitale non afferma che l'essere stesso è relazione? Potrei usare anche un'altra formula: governare i profitti, socializzando i processi, o meglio governare i processi per socializzare i profitti. Accompagnare i processi significa che le logiche smart tendono a non essere impositive, a non predeterminare i fenomeni socioeconomici e politici, a innestare logiche "dell'ascolto", insomma le logiche smart aprono a uove forme di democrazia." (Bonomi A. Maserio R. 2014 p. 126)

management.

Regardless of from where the concept of "smart goals" originated, businesses, administrations and universities have found it to be a valuable tool. Various training companies have developed models on how to effectively apply it. An Internet search of these companies can provide insight into the application of smart goals. For example, the website of "Time Management Success" (2017) gives tips for managing time to become more effective, and similar information could be found on the website of Wayne State University (2017).



img. 25

Grottaglie (Taranto), Murales By writers BLU.

"To be smart means: cooperate rather than compete, create a system rather than dominate, put in continuous relation. Does digital technology not state that being same is being connected? I could also use another formula: managing profits, socializing processes, or better managing processes to socialize profits.

To accompany processes means that smart logics tend to be non-taxing, to not predetermine socioeconomic and political phenomena, to engage in "listening" logic, in short, smart logics introduce new forms of democracy."

(Bonomi A., Maserio R., 2014, p. 126) [37]

In this doctoral research context, the "smart" term aligns more with the statement made by Aldo Bonomi in his book "From Smart City to Smart Land" (2014). At the same time, we only find inspiration in it not fully adhering to his concept of smart land.

What we accept in Bonomi's proposal is the definition of "smart" referring to the mode of operating, mostly in such disciplines as architecture, urbanism and landscape. "Smart" operating helps create a system, a network of connections, shared actions and processes that do not dominate over or interrupt each other.

On the contrary, they are balanced and united into a system by constantly establishing a series of profitable connections that activate fast, dynamic and intelligent processes.

The "smart" logic and dynamics that could be found in landscapes should generally set a new idea of citizenship, city, and landscape as the central axis of their ideation and dissemination. Such logic should be based on connections different from any of those that appeared during the Modernist era, between public and private sectors but also between technology and context, by allowing and trying to facilitate smart community dynamics.
Considering that smart logics are generated by and for technology, they can be, like all devices and tools, activated and planned in the name of a particular need to fulfill or instrumentation to activate, but at the same time, they may be of "diffusive" nature (Bonomi A., 2014, p. 126) and potentially transparent. This way, such technologies or systems (that we can define as enablers) are integrated into social, urban and landscape systems, reinforcing and disintegrating them at the same time.

According to Arthur C. Nelson (2002), "smart growth" is about conserving open space, compacting mixed-use development, revitalizing old centers, enhancing public transport networks, and sharing development costs equitably. These principles are also useful to new urbanism, although it should be considered that new urbanism covers the formal aesthetics of development, while smart growth is more about the socio-economic and political processes that give rise to extensions in the first place. That is to say, smart growth maintains its place in planning and policy in controlling the city.
Landscape Urbanism has far less power in controlling urban dynamics, but LU and smart growth share their interest in engaging processes rather than superimposing forms. As Corner explains,

> *"the promise of landscape urbanism is the development of a space-time ecology that treats all forces and agents working in the urban field and considers them as continuous networks of interconnections" (Corner J., 2006, p.30).*

Nelson states something similar, describing smart growth as *"a systems approach to environmental planning, shifting from development orientation to basics or ecosystems planning"* (2002, pp.88–89).

The above-mentioned statements allow us, in such a sense, to dematerialize the single decision-making power and propulsor of change favoring a new one. This "power" is no longer linked to property but to the possibility of sharing, a sort of a "rent" (such as bike and car sharing), which, within their mechanism, have those Smart exceptions and features that components of a Smart landscape should have.

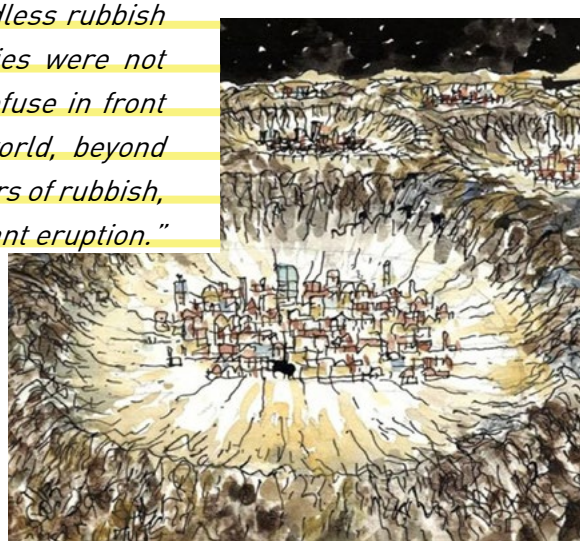
4.2 CITY

"The city of Leonia refashions itself every day: every morning the people wake between fresh sheets, wash with just-unwrapped cakes of soap, wear brand-new clothing, take from the latest model refrigerator still unopened tins, listening to the last-minute jingles from the most up-to-date radio. On the sidewalks, encased in spotless plastic bags, the remains of yesterday's Leonia await the garbage truck. ...you can measure Leonia's opulence, but rather by the things that each day are thrown out to make room for the new. So you begin to wonder if Leonia's true passion is really, as they say, the enjoyment of new and different things, and not, instead, the joy of expelling, discarding... Nobody wonders where, each day, they carry their load of refuse. Outside the city, surely; but each year the city expands, and the street cleaners have to fall father back. The bulk of the outflow increases and the piles rise higher, become stratified, extend over a wider perimeter. ... Leonia's rubbish little by little would invade the world, if, from beyond the final crest of its boundless rubbish heap, the street cleaners of other cities were not pressing, also pushing mountains of refuse in front of themselves. Perhaps the whole world, beyond Leonia's boundaries, is covered by craters of rubbish, each surrounding a metropolis in constant eruption."

Italo Calvino, Invisible city, 1993.
Pp .111 – 112

img. 26

City of Leonia.
Imm. by: Alessandro Armando, Francesca Ballarini and Elena Nuozzi.



Why not to talk about a "smart city"? Before answering this question, we must ask ourselves what a "smart city" is.

In response to climate change, increase of atmosphere pollutants and constant consumption of soil that occurs due to expansion of cities (with the awareness that the latter is the direct reason for the above-mentioned issue, according to Italo Calvino), the European Union has been encouraging member countries to develop and adopt tools and/or policies that have the potential to help create smart communities, which thanks to integrated and sustainable solutions could be able to offer clean and safe urban and energy environments.

As highlighted by the "Smart Cities Atlas" (AA. VV., 2015), the European Union's idea of the development of smart cities can be found in the Strategic Energy Technology Plan, more commonly known as SET-Plan, which envisages construction of thirty smart cities in Europe by 2020.

The concept of "smart city" was created around the fourteenth century with the birth of Renaissance cities, extremely similar to contemporary smart cities. Both now and then, these cities were developed with the same intent: to completely revolutionize architectural and urban planning.

In the contemporary era, creation of the theoretical basis of a smart city concept coincided with the birth of cybernetics developed by the mathematician Norbert Weiner of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology[38] (Van Timmeren et al., 2015). In fact, for Hall (2000), a smart city is a city that *"controls and complements the conditions of all its critical infrastructures including roads, bridges, tunnels, rail/subways, airports, ports, communications, water, energy, buildings to better optimize the resources, plan maintenance activities, and monitor security aspects, improving services provided to citizens".*

For Aldo Bonomi et al. (2014), who also discuss the concept of

38. Cybernetics can be understood as an interdisciplinary field that uses detection, monitoring and the related feedback to model systems and their structures in order to organize and control them efficiently. Within the cybernetic model, all the machines can be interpreted as a balanced network of data flows the components of which can be represented by a set of equations and transformed into a computer simulation that reproduces the behavior of a complex system. After inserting the data into a computer, an analyst can use this model of reality to make predictions about the system by modifying the inputs and observing their impacts.

smart land,

> *"a smart city is a city of the future, where fewer resources produce more services for citizens and businesses, using the most advanced technologies and management systems, reduce waste and negative impacts, be they environmental, economic or social. ... A smart city is an organic city, a system of systems, which in the urban space faces the challenge of globalization in terms of increased competitiveness, attractiveness ..."*

Therefore, we can agree with the concept of a smart city given by Caragliu, Del Bo and Nijkamp (2009, p. 7):

> *"a city can be defined as "smart" when investments in human and social resources, traditional (transport) and modern (ICT) communication infrastructure fuel sustainable economic development and a high quality of life, with a wise management of natural resources, through participatory action and engagement".*

Agreeing with what is said previously and investigating the topic of a smart city, we find the conceptualization of three key factors of an intelligent city in the statements of Theresa A. Pardo and Taewoo Nam:

> *"technology (hardware and software infrastructures), people (creativity, diversity and education) and institutions (governance and politics). Considering connection between the factors, a city is seen as intelligent one when investments in human/social capital and IT infrastructures fuel sustainable growth and improve the quality of life through participatory governance"* (Nam T., Pardo T. A., 2011)[39].

Obviously, definitions and conceptualizations of a smart city are numerous, and in this research we have only mentioned those of greater interest. One of them is the Smart City model suggested by

39. ..."technology (infrastructures of hardware and software), people (creativity, diversity, and education), and institution (governance and policy). Given the connection between the factors, a city is smart when investments in human/social capital and IT infrastructure fuel sustainable growth and enhance a quality of life, through participatory governance" (Nam e Pardo, 2011).

the European Union (www.smart-cities.eu). It consists of several categories: "Smart Economy, Smart Mobility, Smart Environment, Smart People, Smart Living, and Smart Governance". The concept of "Smart Environment" is particularly interesting for our research because it is broader than the concept of a smart city. It can be defined, according to Cook (2005), as *"a small world where all kinds of smart devices are continuously working to make the life of the inhabitants more comfortable".* In this sense, "smart environment" can be defined as an environment able to acquire and apply information on its own conditions and be adapted to its inhabitants in order to improve their experience in this environment.

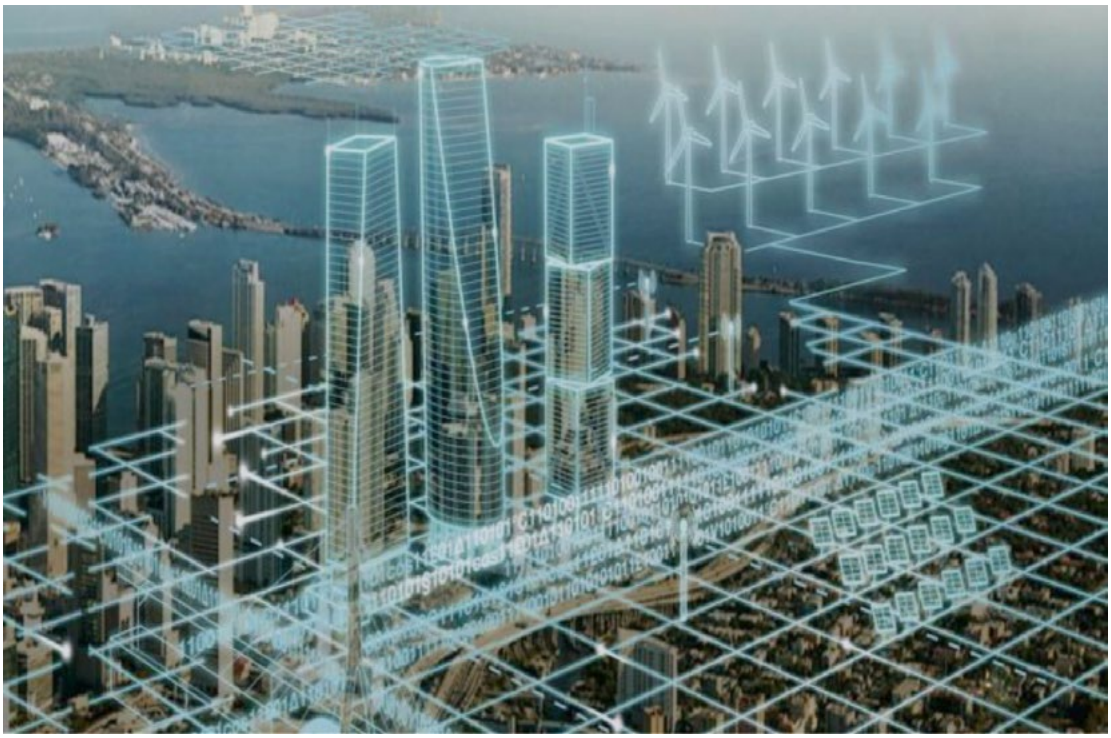
In fact, in his book "Reimagining Urbanism" (2014), Maurizio Carta argues that introduction of smart cities has completely changed the way of working on urban contexts. Today, it means working only with a "technological prostheses" of a city that aims at reaching the nearest future while keeping up to date. It also means dealing with the European smart city protocols, creating, adapting and improving tools and actions that only work with the technological dimension of landscape but not with environmental and social ones.
In this way, due to the widespread and extensive use of advanced technologies, urban territories are able to deal with a series of problems and needs in a new and integrated way.

But how can this way of working be correct if only the technological innovation is taken into consideration, but not the social one?

It would be necessary, as Carta (2014) supports, to work on the technological dimension of participation and on 'open source' information sensors, which form a deliberately incomplete system, where citizens themselves exploit it to provide useful information for its application. This way, certain devices can

be employed to improve these contexts and to create smart environment.

When we reason in the terms that derive from the concept of smart cities, we are actually working in the context of a smart community. Therefore, through mingling territory, tangible and intangible infrastructures and humans we are moving towards creation of a univocal meta-organism as a sum of individual parts from which to learn and on which to work. This meta-organism can be nothing but landscape, since landscape itself (according to the recent theoretical research) is a transdisciplinary phenomenon, which represents the union of concepts of nature and society.



img. 27

In Sunmagazine.it
Added in August, 5, by Federica Frezza, under: Renewable Energies, Green Business, Smart City

4.3 LAND

This paragraph focuses on the term "Land", and one of its scopes is to clarify what it expresses/encloses and why in the present work it is not intended to investigate the theory of "Smart Land" but rather "Smart Landscape".

Therefore, it is necessary to define the differences that exist between the terms "Environment", "Landscape" and "Territory".

As Rosario Assunto (1973) explains in his book "Landscape and aesthetics", these three terms are often replaced (especially in Italy, where the legislative differences are very weak), as if they were expressing one and the same concepts. This is to be considered as a great mistake as it makes academic discussions absolutely sterile and reduce them to a merely literary discourse.

environment

1. a place, a physical space, a biological conditions in which an organism (man, animal, plant) lives: natural, artificial environment; marine environment, environmental protection, set of laws and measures aimed at protecting the natural environment of a territory (air, land, water, natural beauties) from any kind of pollution or modification.

landscape

1. appearance of a place, of a territory as it seems when observed: a picturesque, animated landscape; admire the landscape; enjoy the beauty of the landscape;

territory

1. part of land of considerable extension; geographical area: a mountainous, flat territory; in ecology, environment: the problems of the

> *territory;*
> *2. area that constitutes a jurisdictional and administrative unit: national, regional, municipal territory;*
>
> *www.garzantinilinguistica.it*
> *Accessed 20 June 2017*

According to these definitions, the three concepts are interconnected. "Environment" has two main meanings: one of them refers to a biological aspect that depends on various internal conditions, on latitudes and longitudes, and one – to its historic and cultural aspects that make prevail cities or countryside, factories or agriculture. Environment can also be seen from an ecological point of view: it is defined by biotic and abiotic ecological factors that have a direct and significant influence on an organism or organisms of reference; from an economic point of view: it is a place of intersection of vertical and horizontal connections that promote local development; from a point of view of urbanism: it can be viewed as an environmental context, as a set of conditions that in a certain way structure the everyday practices. In the past, environment constituted a fixed point in the projects of physical transformation of cities and territory. Planning often put more emphasis on morphological invariants, status of places, compatibility, performance requirements, suitability, physical networks, geographical references, and spatial information, than on an overall vision, which would lead to development interventions and successful protection of a place.

Another ambiguous concept that has been developed over time is the concept of landscape. It can be defined as a cultural elaboration of a specific natural environment (Sereno, 1983), in which there exists a misunderstanding between the subjectivity of an observer, outsider, often decision-maker, and of those who live and construct the landscape, insiders, those, who accept the

decisions. We can denote that landscapes respond to the needs of identification and recognition, spatial anchoring, rooting and collective values. The idea of landscape responds to the ultimate reasons of inhabiting a place, and represents *"an essential aspect of life situation of the population, which contributes to elaboration of local cultures and which represents a fundamental component of Europe's cultural and natural heritage" (Council of Europe, 2000, CEP).*

After having explored the concept and topic of landscape, we finally get to the idea of territory, which in this case is expressed by the word "Land". It has mainly spatial meaning and represents a more or less large area of terrestrial surface that is delimited by geophysical borders, linguistic differences, and administrative policies. As they inhabit their territories, human communities produce values that at least partially evolve from environmental data, because they derive from the continuous mixing of social and environmental processes. However, at the same time, "human" territory evokes different forms of social communication: the jurisdiction of a city; the religious unity of the ancient city; city providing goods and services to its surroundings. For many years, there has existed a prevalence of territory when it came to design, but with the loss of perception of borders, urban diffusion, rururbanization, periurbanization, suburbanization, metropolitan sprawl, and unbound metropolis it is still common to consider territory to be the only field of action.

As we can see, and as the authors of the book "From smart city to smart land" make us understand, the terms "environment", "landscape" and "territory" are linked in a circle, forced to chase each other without ever finding the right definition. They are overused and deprived in the name of their protection. We could simply say that territory is created according to administrative rules and infrastructures, environment – to cynics

of the cosmogonic and artificial elements, and landscape – to the culture of man (Bonomi A., Masiero R., 2014, p.123). This "simple" distinction is relevant in the discussion, because it does not let us confuse or incorrectly accept the definition of "smart land" which should not be seen as an extension of a "smart city".

The proposal of Aldo Bonomi and Roberto Masiaro has a political value that stimulates the search of homogeneous territorial configurations or ones to be unified on lower levels in such a way as to recompose them into a smart territorial planning. Born as an adaptation of the logic of a smart city, it is extended and articulated to overcome the traditional division between city and countryside, to introduce the digital mode of production and to allow a smart recomposition of an intermediate company. This process creates links between citizens and governments that act (for and on) the territory in a smart way.

According to this vision, the authors want to know what the most appropriate political forms to achieve the smart objectives are.
As previously mentioned, their proposal is:

> *"a smart land is a territorial area in which, with the help of widespread and shared policies, competitiveness and attractiveness of the territory is increased with a particular focus on social cohesion, diffusion of knowledge, creative growth, accessibility and freedom of movement, usability of the environment (natural, historical-architectural, urban and diffused), and quality of landscape and life of citizens" (Bonomi A., Masiero R., 2014).*

Territory has a strong administrative value and is linked to infrastructures. Nonetheless, despite agreeing with the authors on the need to promote smart trends both with respect to urban, territorial, administrative and management logics, it is landscape (and not just territory) that becomes one of the main topics of today's discussions, where different territorial communities are

connected into a network and merged into a new configuration of local powers.

Landscape has the power to incorporate all five principles of a Smart City[40]. Having acquired a higher value thanks to the European Landscape Convention, it emerges as a strategic element on which to focus on in smart development. For this reason, in the present research work, we would like to go beyond territory and combine landscape with smart evolution.

40.
Mobility, Environment, Tourism, Culture and Economy. Source: European Program, Smart Cities.

img. 28

Less is more
Manifesto for a "smart" society
by Federico Della Puppa and Roberto Masiero

In: Bonomi A. Maserio R. Dalla smart city, alla smart land 2014

4.4 NETWORK

"As an adjective, the term 'network' is quite successful in negotiating the multi-dimensionality of the city... The innumerable parts of the city... are recognized and then connected to a larger whole – the network. Such a rhetorical move has theoretical power, making it one of the most attractive metaphorical constructions currently present in the urban theory, if not (yet) a new paradigm."

Beauregard (www.metropolitanstudies.de/ leadmin/ lestorage/Network_City_Series_Stand_02-20-07.pdf)

It is possible to encounter a theoretical view on networks (cities) in works by a range of scholars such as Stephen Graham, Saskia Sassen, and Ann Markusen. A network is to be seen as a concept of contemporary urban condition rather than a concrete planning method, where everybody seeks to redefine *"their perception of cities and urban districts in the age of globalization, society of networks and virtual technologies"* [41].

This position thus represents a greater discussion relevant not only for architects and planners with their innovative understanding of cities in all their aspects, be it architecture or planning. Multiple contemporary projects start to grasp this understanding to different degrees, although not yet directly advocating the concept of a network city.

The main idea of a network city concentrates on network infrastructures – transport, telecommunications, capitals, energy, water, and streets – that form cities and urban areas, this way, contemporary urbanism emerges as a complex and dynamic sociotechnical process. Therefore, these infrastructures are viewed *"as ecosystems of competing networks"* (Graham S., 2000), which could be extended on landscape.

[41]. See: http://projekter.aau.dk/projekter/files/14420662/viby_an_interspace_pamphlet.pdf

Integration of information and communication technologies in urban areas is much more than a technological matter (Graham S., and Marvin S., 2001; Graham S., 2000). Considering the strategies adapted in Amsterdam and Barcelona, it becomes evident that cities and landscapes aspiring to become smart should proceed with caution when adopting an approach that goes beyond technology, and consider other non-technical but yet crucial factors: human elements that are less discussed; collaboration between organizations of various sectors and citizens (Public-Private-People Partnership); long-term general goals and specific objectives; communication and promotion; availability of financial resources; ability to select the right combination of projects to develop in the short and medium terms.

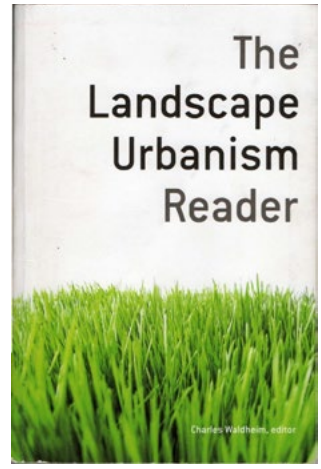
As already mentioned above, a smart city is an integration of technological and social components, as well as an effective urban development model, that all together aim at more "intelligent'"and visibly visionary cities, "smart" not only from the perspective of using new and more innovative technologies but also because of collecting and mingling innovative actions and devices. In order to create these smart cities, as Maurizio Carta (2009) argues, we must adopt an urban life cycle planning and management model that is capable of constantly integrating ICT components with governance and local urban decisions. In this sense, we are living inside a "relational pathology" (Carta M., 2009) as a result of pseudo-integration between residential and production contexts, buildings and public spaces, knots and nets.

The above mentioned "relational pathology" resides in these places, and it is there that we should go first in order to find informed solutions that also take into account socio-economic changes in action. In this process, the era of networks, which we are witnessing in Europe nowadays, comes to our rescue, as it consists of nodes and streams of connections that keep cities

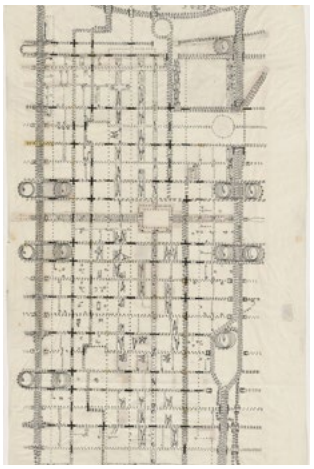
linked through infrastructure, such as roads, railway lines, smart grids (material), and also energy, communication, Internet, and networks (immaterial). This will lead to creation of new interactions, new European contexts, and new paradigms.
First of all, in this new paradigmatic structure we find what in the present research work we call landscape 4.0, suggesting that landscape as a network is a place, in which "Smart Landscape" can already be deduced, seen and understood as a primary resource not only in terms of heritage but above all as a source of development.
The resource of "Smart Landscape" is articulated as a network, which is linked, studied and correlated in different ways, and makes it possible to look at the future interests of a city and landscape, and to overcome a modernistic planning conception, according to which new physical structures create new forms of socialization. Rather, it is multiple urban dynamic processes that are poorly adapted to rigid and predetermined spatial forms. These dynamic processes, as a result of Landscape Urbanism in action, are able to extend to an intelligent network of related surfaces, or "Smart Landscape", in perspective of integration of advanced technologies into urban contexts in order to reduce the levels of pollution and consumption of soil and energy on our planet.

If we observe correlation between today's technological development and the definition of landscape 4.0 as a network of connections, then within this network we can identify an ecological matrix, which is also integrated into Landscape Urbanism and becomes a lens through which to analyze and to design future urban and landscaping improvements. This process of analyzing such fluid and non-linear organic development studies the way in which individual elements contribute to production of incremental or cumulative effects that continuously evolve in the environment over time. Therefore, seemingly incoherent or complex conditions may reveal a highly elaborate system structure: in this

img. 29
Book "Landscape Urbanism Reader" by Charles Waldheim



42.
img. 30
Louis I. Kahn
Traffic Study, project, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, Plan of proposed traffic-movement pattern
1952



sense, cities and infrastructures remain as ecological as forests and rivers (Corner J. 2006). Landscape Urbanism guaranties development of space-time ecology that considers all the forces and agents working in the urban field as a continuous network of interrelations (Corner J. 2006). Kahn in his "Vehicle Circuit Diagrams" [42] (1952-1955) suggests contemporary techniques for the representation of such fluid processes. From "terra firma", therefore, we pass to "terra fluxus".

Landscape Urbanism projects and, in this case, articulation of a landscaping network, are characterized by a careful management of a project in order to pass to subsequent phases of territory transformation, which is clearly illustrated by the strategy designed for the Freshkills Park Landfill Competition (Staten Island, 2001)[43] by Field Operations, James Corner and Stan Allen. In this project, following an in-depth analysis of the existing human, natural and technological systems of the area, a series of overlapping maps and charts were organized into axonometric sections in an attempt to show the success and overlap of the activities in the context of reconstructing the site's ecological balance (Shane D.G., 2004).

43.
img. 31
Freshkills Park, img. by PSFK

Landscape, in this case and from here on, can only be seen and considered as a system of infrastructure-technological, social-cultural, economic and information exchange networks. The

nature of connections, influencing material conformation and specific operations on the territory determines the morphology and the way of occupying landscape of urban and suburban contexts (Lyster C., 2006).

New interchanging processes are in this case recognizable as a result of new practices that demobilize and relocate resources through and across a variety of sites and disciplines. From an object/site connection, the planning process evolves into an organization of higher complexity, which is created on multiple levels. From singularity to plurality –a territorial interpretation of new exchange processes is born out of this observation (Lyster C. 2006).

James Corner also resumes the concept of an exchange network system in "Landscape Urbanism, A Manual for the Machinic Landscape" by Mostafavi and Najle (2003). Every element of the system is connected to all the other elements through co-dependence and interactivity evolving soft systems that are sensitive to any change stimulus, which allows absorbing, transforming and exchanging information with what is around. Robustness and stability of this stimulus stems from its ability to handle dynamic differential motion processes (Corner J., 2003).

The way we see a territory is nurtured by an ecological interest in environmental sustainability, linked not solely to the balance between produced and consumed energy, but also to the harmonious integration in time and scaling of rural and urban landscapes. The Landscape Urbanism approach, therefore, intends to develop a space-time ecology that includes every force and element operating on the field of action and considers them as a continuous and complex network of interrelations (Corner J., 2003).

img. 32

Book "Landscape Urbanism a manual for the machinic landscape" by Mostafavi M., Najle C.

Exchange networks that depend on simultaneous large-scale deployment over a wide field of play colonized territory that enables maximum mobilization as well as an amplification of

exchange across other networks. (...) High-speed infrastructural networks such as distribution hubs, airports, rail yards, highway interchanges, and inter-modal facilities are natural collisive sites. Collisive territories tend not to occur accidentally but instead accumulate upon each other over time and are commonly coincident to pre-existing sympathetic conditions such as infrastructure, geographical features, natural resources, and program; that is, they reconfigure and magnetize existing topography rather than develop it from scratch. Exchange is thus multiplied and accumulated across multiple networks that occupy these collisive sites, suggesting a larger scale of transfer or inter-exchange at a specific moment in time. (Lyster C. (2006), p.227)[44]. As a consequence of such overlapping and arrangement, instead of creating a new topography, the existing one is reconfigured and magnetized.

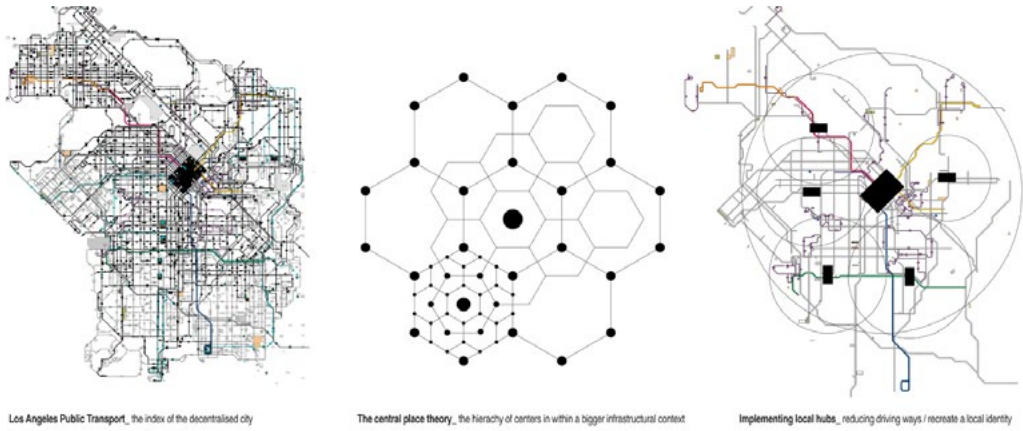
Exchange processes multiply and accumulate across various networks that occupy these collisive sites, referring to a wider scale of transfer and inter-exchange at a specific moment in time. Organization of collisive territories happens due to multiple intersections of networks, which are both a source and a necessary condition for their operation, either as inter-exchange or collisive points. In fact, sometimes various unforeseen occupations of the territory, similar to the case of Sangatte's temporary refugee base, may happen as reactions to a particular confrontational context.

It shall be possible to observe collective sites that have a potential to magnetize urban contexts, territories and landscapes by working both locally and globally, with the logics of a network. This way, they function on different scales by tackling issues of redefining their contribution and ecological balance of landscape, in which once-naturally tamed nature now becomes wild again. These collective sites are changing the vision of planning into a stratified preparation involving countless social, public and private subjects

[44].
Exchange networks that depend on simultaneous large-scale deployment over a wide field of play colonized territory that enables maximum mobilization as well as an amplification of exchange across other networks. (...) High-speed infrastructural networks such as distribution hubs, airports, rail yards, highway interchanges, and inter-modal facilities are natural collisive sites. Collisive territories tend not to occur accidentally but instead accumulate upon each other over time and are commonly coincident to pre-existing sympathetic conditions such as infrastructure, geographical features, natural resources, and program; that is, they reconfigure and magnetize existing topography rather than develop it from scratch. Exchange is thus multiplied and accumulated across multiple networks that occupy these collisive sites, suggesting a larger scale of transfer or inter-exchange at a specific moment in time. (Lyster C. (2006) p. 227)

present in the neighborhood and working in sensitive contexts of evolutionary processes. This action permits developing a territory through a differentiated action of interchangeable mobility as an attempt to harmonize interconnected infrastructure networks of different levels. The scale change is handled in a harmonious way by integrating the pre-existing fabrics, which implement the scale modification necessary for the urban operation of the flow space. At the same time, they promote the sense of belonging to bigger territories in the local context; this happens due to the temporary access to neighboring, far-reaching and distant points, i.e. neighborhood, city and region.

Later, the passage expresses an interesting exchange between the point of the network and the field, collisive sites and collisive territory or action field demonstrating virtuous involvement of various urban contexts. By exploiting its innate transdisciplinary ability to cross five dimensions of a smart city and to overcome them to become that city, it becomes both a paradigm of change, a code through which and with which one can design and relate to future projects, which will permit creating a Smart Landscape



img. 33

By: Gustav Dusing
L.A. transportation network | Mapping 2016

4.5 LANDSCAPE

The founding statutes of Western architecture have been questioned by the theories of Landscape and Ecological Urbanism for years (Mostafavi M., 2003; Waldheim C., 2006). The latter brought the discussion to a new level while dealing with apparently more fragile but certainly more flexible issues of formulating new approaches within landscape. Today, the disciplines of Landscape and Ecological Urbanism no longer deal with environmental issues only, now being of global interest, but also establish connections with the German aesthetic studies and focus on some specific conditions that respond to different problematic cores of fundamental interest.

As Elisa Cattaneo claims in her article "Landscape and Urbanism altered? Short circuits: the North American approach to urban transformation",

> *"... Landscape Urbanism and above all Ecological Urbanism seem to be characterized by some specific conditions ...:*
> *- Ecosophy as a holistic and all-encompassing system of research ...;*
> *- the interdisciplinary openness of research, to the point of making space sciences lose their focus, replacing their contents and tools for the benefit of a transdisciplinary approach;*
> *- the advancement of ecological logics to the detriment of typically urban logics ...;*
> *- overcoming of the dual/dialectic concept for the benefit of a dialog, in particular in the relationship between culture/nature and nature/city ...;*
> *- the leap in architectural scale and architecture in general as a topic of interest both for the*

> *transformation of the city and for the ecological question, to the advantage of the territorial scale and of the dynamic and procedural planning;*
> *- the advantage of horizontal surfaces over vertical ones ...; "*
>
> *(Cattaneo E. 2013)*[45]

Out of these specific conditions and statements it should be clear that one of the greatest strengths of this discipline resides in its generality, not only on a conceptual but also on a scale level. Generality allows landscape to be 'combined' with multiple disciplines, lets it adapt to different contents and specifies its conditions. Due to this feature, many see and use landscape as a lens through which to design and/or rethink various places and contexts, thus representing the means by which to construct both cities and surrounding rural areas, going beyond the scale.
Currently, it can be stated that landscape has become articulated through a series of connections and networks. Therefore, "Smart Landscape" has its roots in this network. It is in this correlation between landscape and network that we find the answer to the environmental needs that occur in antropized contexts. To do this, we do not have to consider environmental and anthropized contexts as separate, which has been normal until now, but we have to work on landscape in an intelligent way, overlapping these two "layers" and trying to identify tools and techniques that could help in this process.

Right now, we are witnessing a 4.0 landscape, a technologically advanced landscape, which uses new technologies to its advantage and is taken as a slogan for industries or environmental policies. Nonetheless, landscape has not become 'smart' only for the mere integration of landscape and technological surfaces.
Landscape can be considered Smart when, by exploiting technological, political and social progress, we want to create a

[45]. "... Landscape Urbanism e soprattutto dell'Ecological Urbanism sembra caratterizzata da alcune specifiche condizioni ...:
– l'Ecosophia come sistema olistico e onnicomprensivo della ricerca...; – l'apertura interdisciplinare della ricerca, al punto da far perdere centralità alle scienze dello spazio, sostituendone i contenuti e gli strumenti a vantaggio di un approccio transdiscipliare; – l'avanzamento di logiche ecologiche a discapito delle logiche tipicamente urbane...; – il superamento del concetto duale/dialettico a vantaggio di una posizione dialogica, in particolare nelle relazioni tra cultura/natura e natura/città ...; – il salto della scala architettonica e dell'architettura in generale come tematica di interesse sia per la trasformazione della città, sia per la questione ecologica, a vantaggio della scala territoriale e della pianificazione dinamica e processuale; – il privilegio delle superfici orizzontali su quelle verticali ...;". (Cattaneo E. 2013)

"responsive" landscape, where the actors, who build the places of living, production, agriculture etc. in a conscious way, understand that there is a need to work and build different landscapes. These landscapes, in a more or less symbiotic manner, should be able to use the most advanced technologies to become "sentient", i.e. able to recognize the limits of sustainability.

We do not wish to trivialize the strength of landscape or to follow a fashion, but we would either like to insist on the fact that landscape is the area to refer to due to its ecological sense. It becomes a system within which different contexts (for example, a city) can be placed. Within landscape we can propose an articulation of nodes that are able to become catalysts of regenerative processes both in the places in question and in the surrounding areas. Exploiting the large scale of landscape we can work with different surfaces, devices and policies, creating a sort of re-alignment, in which landscape replaces urban planning and architecture (Corner J. 2006).

Thanks to landscape, a mixture of a wide range of disciplines could be created. Thus, landscape could become an objective through which one could represent the diffused contemporary city and through which it could be constructed in relation to the contexts that are interposed between one city and another.

img. 34

Book:
DETROIT STRATEGIC FRAMEWORK PLAN DECEMBER 2012.

The project for the city of Detroit, "Detroit Future City 2012", is an example of this propensity towards a "Smart Landscape". It has articulated the landscape of the emblematic city of Ford in a set of new infrastructures (blue, green and gray), which were able to act as an overlap of landscape layers, re-energizing the urban fabric with different initiatives in order to bring in new working places and residents, using an innovative approach to transform unused and/or abandoned areas. It promoted a diverse range of

residential and sustainable housing units, and a management system for various areas of the city by balancing between different long-, medium- and short-term strategies. The project used landscaping tools as all-encompassing planning tools that could be divided into different networks on which to intervene individually to aim for a common goal. Particularly important in this project (and in the project of Freshkikks Park _ Landfild Competition (2001)) is its main goal characterized by successive phases of transformation of the territory.

In this research work, connection between smartness and landscape approach is present in various aspects: scaling, transdisciplinarity, connections between different systems, strength of its generality, etc., but above all in the change, which leads us to take action to anticipate and respond to it with smart tools, actions and processes.

This way we can argue that the strength of landscape associated with a smart system of connections such as energy smart grids (which act as a network) can lead to creation of a "Smart Landscape", which, remembering the affirmation of Michael Jacob, could be expressed in the following formula:

$$S.L. = S.G. + (S+N)$$[46]

46. Smart Landscape = Smart Grid + Landscape, re-creation of a formula introduced by Micael Jacob.

img. 35

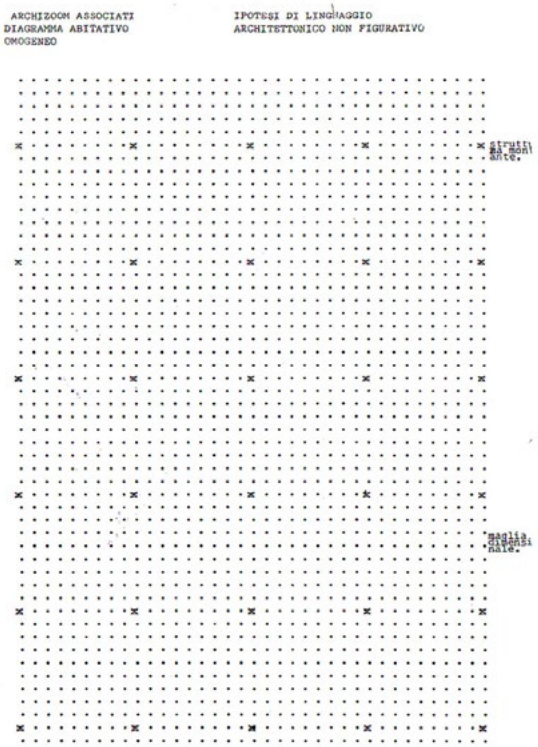
Smart Landscape concept By Giulia Garbarini

4.5.1 LEARNING FROM THE STRATEGY OF SURFACE

Charles Waldheim maintains that today landscape architecture has become exactly what urban planning represented in the last millennium.

To start discussing and approaching the strategy of surface we must understand that we can no longer deal with and relate to landscape and urban disciplines as if we were living in the reflection of modern architecture.

Today, we must seize the opportunity to represent dispersed, immaterial urban and territorial conditions and therefore act with greater freedom. Within the disciplines of urbanism and landscape, introduction of Andrea Branzi's theory of *"weak widespread architecture"* leads to overcoming the existing dogmas and to turning our interest and our gaze towards minimizing the constructing limits and planning to turn them into quality producing energy that changes over time.



img. 36

Archizoom. No-Stop City, Residential Parkings, Diagram Homogenous Habitation, 1970

Today's urban and landscape condition of services and computerized, engineering and social networks leads to creation of a network of sensorial and smart "tunnel" systems, which cannot be represented and used with the classic architectural approach, but which must be entrust to a fluid planning and an elastic demarcation of what can happen in our urban or rural contexts.

A forerunner of all this is the "No-stop city" of the Achizoom, which illustrates an urban system without borders, without a clear distinction between what city and landscape represent, describing an urban context as a system of connections, forces and flows, which frees the modern society from the alienations

that it had created (Branzi A. 2006).

Andrea Branzi has worked for almost four decades to eradicate the intellectual poverty that for years had been accompanying Italian and international urban development. Thanks to him we were able to respond to this lack of intellectual conscience with "projects", such as "No-stop city".

In the interview in 2005, Branzi himself defined the "No-stop city" as a project/concept that had the ability to reduce and not to add or create, to arrive at a species of nirvana integrating different parts of a cosmos understood as urban and landscape environment[47]. Another symbolic project is Acronica, in which we see urban planning as an economic and aesthetic environmental form created of weaknesses of a contemporary city, which makes us rethink driving force as a "strategy of surface".

The "strategy of surface" is born and developed to be applied to landscape context, which not only works or is identified within a territory to be preserved and protected but which intends landscape as a "surface" without borders.

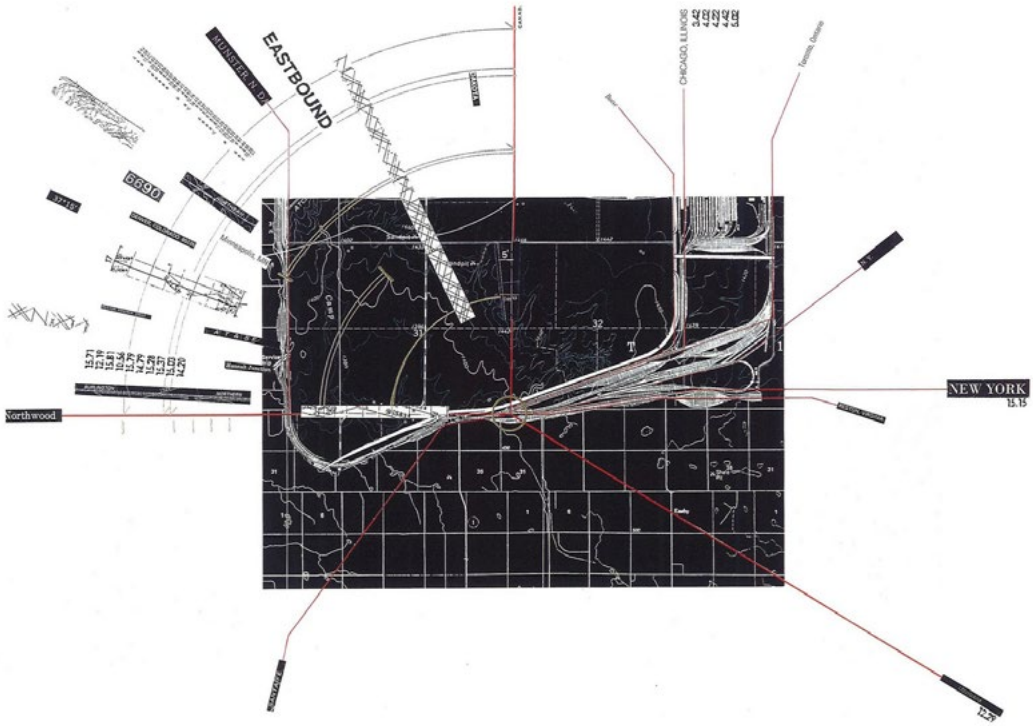
In fact, landscape designer and teacher Jeams Coener explains this theory: *"Land division, allocation, demarcation and the construction of surfaces constitute the first act in staking out ground; the second is to establish services and pathways across the surface to support future programs; and the third is ensuring permeability to allow for future permutation, affiliation and adaptation" (Corner J. 2003, p.60)*[48].

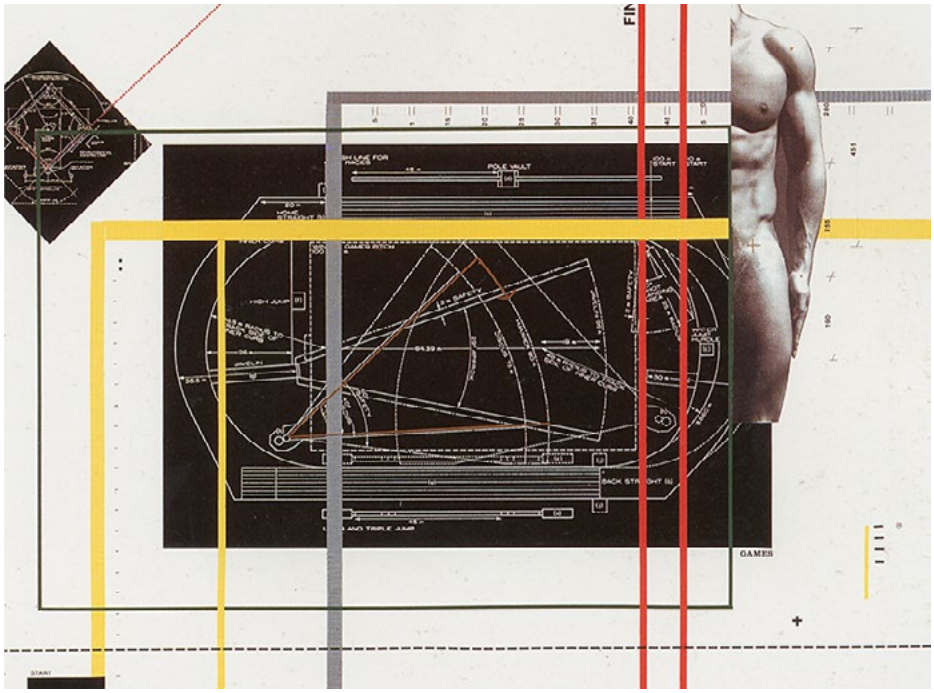
The most interesting aspect of this theory is its approach to the context. In fact, it is characterized by two phases that work simultaneously on the same site, incorporating a perceptive approach aimed at understanding the characteristics of the site

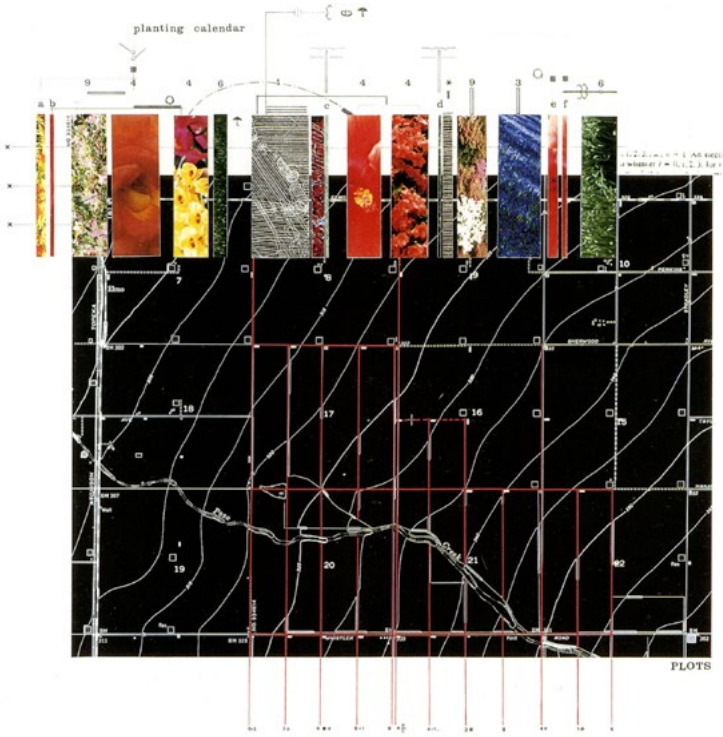
47. "Andrea Branzi: la ville continue [Interview with Andrea Branzi]", article by Antonio Scarponi in Moniteur Architecture AMC no.150 March 2005 / p.88-94 (text in French)

img. 37
Drawings by James Corner and Alex McLean.
In: "Taking Measures Across the American Landscape"

48. See James Corner's Article "Landscape Urbanism". In Mostafavi M. & Najle C. (eds.) "Landscape Urbanism: A Manual for the Machinic landscape." AA Publications p. 58-60


EASTBOUND
NEW YORK
Northwood


POLE VAULT
GAMES



img. 38 - 39 - 40
Drawings by James Corner and Alex McLean.
In: "Taking Measures Across the American Landscape"

and at the same time a capacity to adapt to its future needs. This theory elaborated by James Corner can be seen, especially in the present research work, as a methodological base on which a new concept of landscape (urban) planning will be erected. It was conceived to satisfy a growing demand for new planning practices and therefore for landscape and urban processes that take the place of the old ones, now obsolete and no longer able to respond to and manage the growth dictated by globalization.

The challenge proposed by Corner (Terra Fluxus) in the book "Landscape Urbanism Reader" by Charles Waldheim resides not only in bringing landscape into the urban system but also in expanding the city to the surrounding landscape. Before, they were considered separate but now, more than ever, they should be seen as one. This landscape theorization might appear to be incoherent or too complex, but, as mentioned before, landscape can be seen and shown as a comprehensive tool, a set of geometric

and spatial instruments that intend using urban systems and related infrastructures as an "ecological" tool similar to rivers and forests (Waldheim C. 2012)[49]. Hahn, with his proposal for the "Market Street Eat", shows us the need for efficient diagrams and tools to represent the flows that characterize the contexts. In this relation, Corner identifies the need to use an approach linked to the horizontal alignment of landscape, calling it "horizontality". In this "horizontality" reside the three layers of horizontal surface theory, which makes part of the "strategy of surface". The first two layers represent "demarcation" and "infrastructure", still linked to conventional planning, while the third one ("adaptation") is seen as an additional dimension of the conventional approach. Adaptation incorporates both ecological and dynamic processes of development that require and allow us to create a more flexible planning.

This layer – "adaptation" – is fundamental for the present research work because it supports our concept of scaling landscapes, which, as in the case of this third conceptual layer introduced by Corner, characterizes a new inherent approach in Landscape Urbanism theories. This approach is articulated differently in its procedures and timing depending on the process and objectives that are to be achieved in a given context. The strength of adaptation is therefore in its ability to change over time according to the needs, related to the other two layers. This fact allows us to work on a project in a planned way without compromising on the general concept as a result of connections that "demarcation", "infrastructure" and "adaptation" incorporate and activate.

Corner hypothesizes that in his three surface strategies there is a new way of incorporating and working with the dynamics of a contemporary city. For example, if we understand infrastructure as a broader definition of roads and paths, they imply a perception of infrastructures that operate on a site as both tangible and

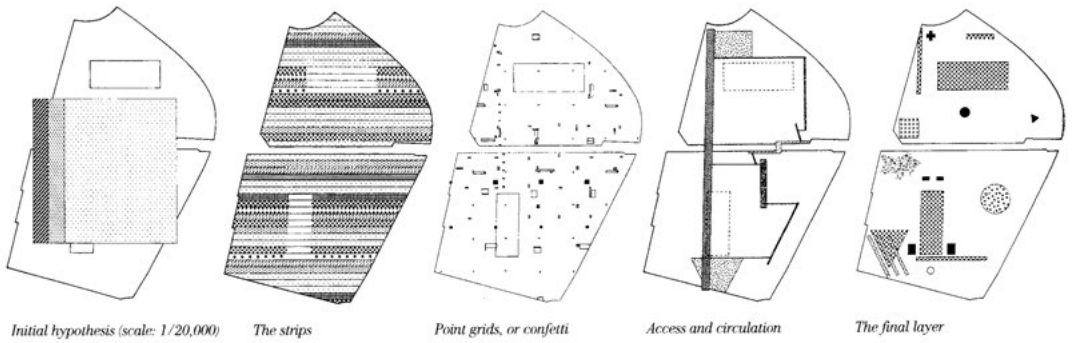
49. *In conceptualizing a more organic, fluid urbanism, ecology itself becomes an extremely useful lens through which to analyze and project alternative urban futures. The lessons of ecology have aimed to show how all life in the planet is deeply bound into dynamic relationship. ...in fact be shown to be highly structured entities that comprise a particular set of geometrical and spatial order. In this sense, cities and infrastructures are just as "ecological" as forests and rivers".* See James Corner's Article "Terra Fluxus". In Waldheim C. (2012). "The Landscape Urbanism Reader". p. 23-33

intangible (such as communication between different nodes of an intelligent network). In this perspective, the second of the surface strategies and its processes are inserted in thenew matrixes of interconnections with the ability to incorporate new links into the site returning to the concept of infrastructure. As stated by Rune Bach, in his doctoral research on the surface strategies of Corner, the third layer – "adaptability" – must be incorporated into "demarcation" and "infrastructure" because it introduces permeability and adaptability in relation to these two (Bach R.C. 2008).

The strategies of surface prove to be very demanding for conventional planning, that is why we no longer need to base our work or design on rigid masterplans typical for the modernist period. On the contrary, we must direct our gaze towards more dynamic plans that are recognized and articulated by progressive layers of the existing site, working with the potential stimuli of each layer and creating new ones based on the contest date.

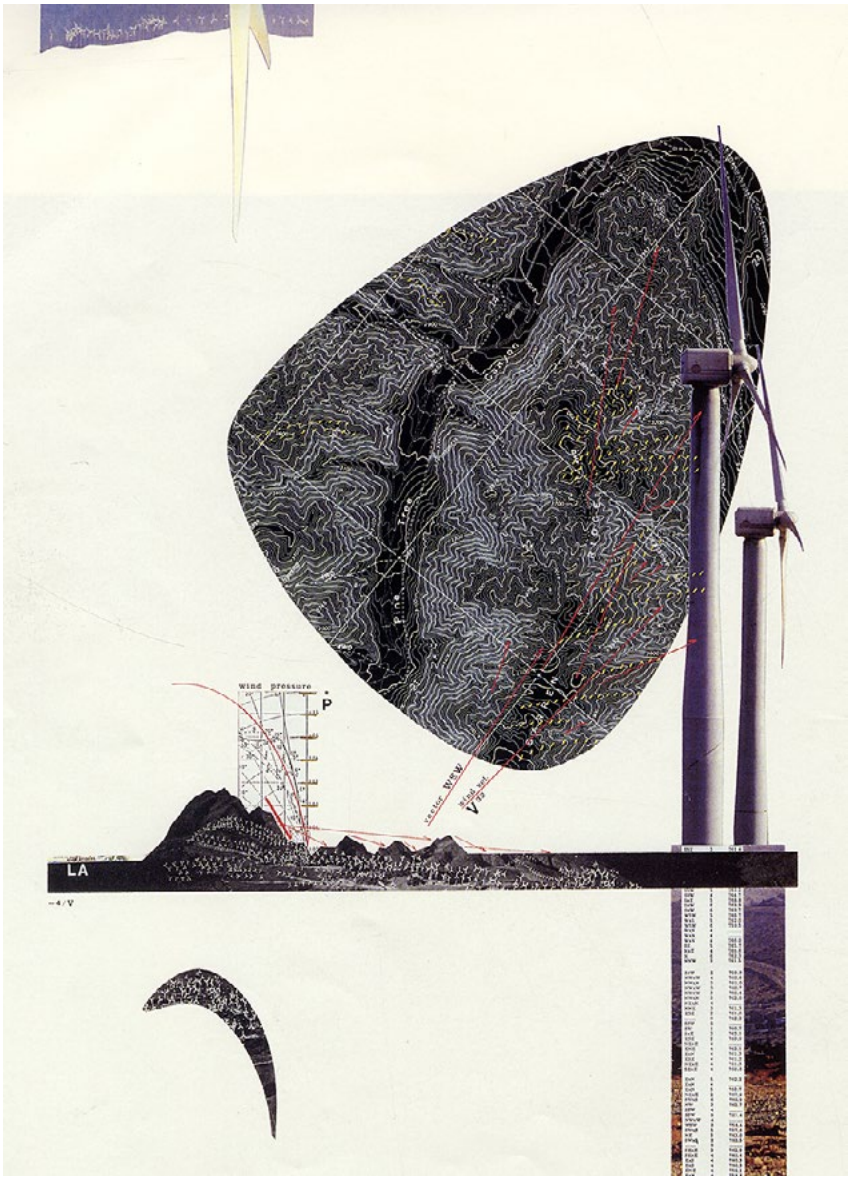
The first example of working with layers was the project for the Park of the Villette in Paris by OMA – Rem Koolhaas.

It was aimed at achieving a greater flexibility in the totality of the park and in its planning over time. The areas and surfaces hypothesized by Koolhaas adapt to the temporal and physical changes of the city and the users needs due to the absence of a unique infrastructural program, which guarantees considerable flexibility.



img. 41
Parc de la Villette OMA proposal diagrams, 1982.
Img. by OMA Studio

In the present work, we tried to recreate this flexibility by mingling technological instruments, such as smart grids articulated by connections of nodes, and landscape, which has both a noticeable transdisciplinary potential and the ability to work with surfaces as layers of a system.



img. 42

Drawings by James Corner and Alex McLean.
In: "Taking Measures Across the American Landscape"

4.5.2 DRIVERS TOWARDS A SMART AND ADAPTIVE LANDSCAPE

The European Union, like other major industrialized economies of our planet, has committed to supporting a massive integration of numerous actions and devices with a view of achieving the international goals of reducing carbon gas emissions, disasters correlated to the climate change etc. Critical awareness of these goals remains fundamental, and the need to take adaptive actions in the energy, society and environmental fields is recognized. Climate changes underway, along with their inevitable impacts and consequences not only in the environmental field, suggest that the appearance and the spatial organization of urban and rural landscapes will undergo influences and far-reaching changes. Since one of the fundamental objectives of our era is creating resilient production of renewable energy, management of resources on our planet and mixing of social, environmental, and energy streams, the task is to reintegrate them into the landscapes in which they are located or created, and thus make a qualitative and quantitative contribution.

In order to arrive at the definition of adaptation and smart strategies that are capable of meeting the European Union goals, we should be able to become aware of the limits of certain disciplines, and also to understand how their interaction can benefit from improving bad conditions.

This chapter and in particular this paragraph would like to show why it makes sense to chose the discipline of landscape to deal with such complicated topics that have as a goal safeguarding our planet and making our urban and rural contexts resilient and adaptable.

One of the motivations is found in the book *"Climate-Smart Landscapes: Multifunctionality in Practice"* edited by Peter A.

Minang, Meine van Noordwijk, Olivia E. Freeman, Cheikh Mbow, Jan de Leeuw, Delia Catacutan.

In the first chapter of the book, landscape is described as a

> *"mosaic of different land uses with multiple components and functioning interactions between and across ecological, social and social-ecological process (functional interaction), made up of multiple actors and stakeholders with varying interest (negotiated scales), and made up of nested components occurring on different scales (multiple scales)" (Minang P.A. et. al., 2015, pp.3-8).*

This definition is shared in the present research, because it expresses the transdisciplinary nature of landscape and creates a matrix of recognized units such as rural areas, communities, cities, productive surfaces, energy and ecosystems. (Mentioned in Minang P.A. et. al. 2015: Parrott & Meter, 2012).

Plans, projects and devices used in the case study of this research are chosen as part of the "mantle of landscape". The idea would be to understand how this work could lead to development of landscape as a "project" by interpreting the concept of adaptation as a process of anticipating negative effects of climate change and as a "design" of action. The purpose of this action is to prevent and reduce damages caused by the climatic changes that represent our era. The present research studies and adapts the philosophy of Climate Adaptation Plans, which could become real project plans. These plans incorporate various tools and strategies to make a city and adjacent territories adaptive to future changes (European Commission, 2007). Their realization allows consolidation of the concept of "pro-activity" targeted on simultaneous processing of plans that work on the energy issue and provide for productivity and smart storage.

The devices and tools taken into account in this work were

selected in order to launch a complicated dialogue on the issues Architecture and Urban Planning are challenged to address nowadays. These issues are far too complex to be investigated and dealt with only within the borders of these two disciplines. This brings up a question: how can we deal with the complex transitions that will be faced by territories and cities of the future? The current tendency within the European geopolitical framework is to direct theory and design towards a "post-fossil" (Sijmons D., 2014) context. This goal is distant, but it can be attained gradually through a smart and technologically advanced process. It arises out of the need to detect and use appropriate policy-planning strategies in landscape and urbanism. These strategies spread from energy markets to legislation, from the concept of adaptation to technological development. We should therefore be allowed to operate in a transdisciplinary approach, which can bind and develop technology and urban design at the same time (Brundtland, G.H. 1987).

With the help of this transdisciplinary approach appropriate answers to various questions can be found. This approach, now called Landscape Urbanism, emerged as a practical and theoretical concept 16 years ago, and since then numerous members of the scientific community have been exploring it as an extremely convincing idea. Landscape Urbanism is transdisciplinary by definition, because it brings the legacy of landscape design to the contemporary urban dynamics; it units environmental engineering knowledge and techniques, urban strategy and ecology of landscape, deploying the science of complexity and emergency to the tools of digital design and political ecology. Combination of all these techniques and knowledge forms a new tool for project interventions in urban planning seen as a social, material and environmentally friendly factor continuously modulated by spatial and temporal forces and connected into a network.

The present chapter, as already mentioned above, is intended to attract attention to this transdisciplinary framework, which resides in the very concept of landscape and is directly connected to urban design, renewable energy, and their local (urban and district) energy network systems. This connection facilitates inclusion of landscape into the present phenomenon of hyper technology. It becomes possible due to a new perspective, according to which the most technologically advanced disciplines are connected with those (including landscape) that have learned to be resilient to changes and have become the central point in the contemporary debate. This process is happening within a system of interconnected networks, which become invisible infrastructures. The intent is to make use of the models and tools that engineering disciplines develop to meet and respond to climate change and to transform them into instruments that pro-activate high-quality urban, rural and social landscapes.

A recent research connected to these reflections permitted the author to develop a line of reasoning using (micro and macro) smart grid[50] as an architectural design model (AA.VV. 2011). Renewable energy production plants (for example, wind turbine generators) were used as tools and considered elements of urban and landscape processes due to their various possible applications. The idea was to combine a distribution model (smart grid) and renewable energy production tools. It derived from a general reflection on the European Strategic Energy Technology Plan (SET-plan)[51] and European Landscape Convention (Council of Europe, 2000). The first promotes energy policy that indicates technological change as part of the reconfiguration of the living space of Europeans, and the second interprets transformation as one of the ways to improve the characteristics of landscape (Morata F., Sandoval S. 2012).

This reasoning creates a decent margin for a possible integration of landscape with energy policies. This integration goes beyond the instrumental dimension of landscape and leads to creation

50.
The Smart Grids Task Force advises the European Commission on the development and deployment of smart grids.

51.
The SET-Plan, adopted by the European Union in 2008, is the first step to establish an energy technology policy for Europe. It is the principal decision-making support tool for European energy policy.

of a more beneficial system of energy/landscape policies. Committee of Ministers'[52] recommendations (CM / Rec (2008) to the member states on the guidelines for implementation of the European Landscape Convention introduce the idea of integration of landscape with sectorial policies and thus with energy business (Morata F., Sandoval S. 2012). Considering the latest meeting on the EU's climate change and energy policy objectives for 2020 and beyond, the current situation will require a major transformation of the electrical infrastructure (Camarsa G. et. al., 2015).

It is extremely important to strengthen and upgrade the existing networks in order to increase the amount of renewable energy production. This way, grid security, development of the internal energy market, significant energy saving, and efficiency of the system could be enhanced. To achieve these goals it is not only necessary to build new lines and substations, but it is essential to make the overall electricity system smarter through integration of Information and Communication Technologies (ICT)[53]. Smart Grids can be described as an upgraded electricity network enabling two-way information and power exchange between suppliers and consumers due to incorporation of intelligent communication, monitoring and management systems. In the last few years, initiatives on Smart Grids (with different aims and results) have been growing in number and size throughout Europe.
By analyzing these strategies and technological models designed to address the questions of our future from the point of view of landscape change, will it be possible to integrate urban or rural landscape into energy policies with the use of urban, landscape and social devices?

The answer is "yes". If we can imagine this happen, we will not only be able to offer technical benefits but also help cities become more sustainable and attractive. Smart grids could deliver power infrastructure, which is convenient, reliable and efficient.

52. The CM / Recommendation Rec (2008) 3 of the Committee of Ministers to member states concerning the guidelines for the implementation of the European Landscape Convention (adopted by the Committee of Ministers on 6 February 2008).

53. ICT (information and communications technology - or technologies) is an umbrella term that includes any communication device or application. According to the European Commission, the importance of ICTs lies less in the technology itself than in its ability to create greater access to information and communication in underserved populations. Many countries around the world have established organizations for the promotion of ICTs, because it is feared that unless less technologically advanced areas have a chance to catch up, the increasing technological advances in developed nations will only serve to exacerbate the already-existing economic gap between technological "have" and "have not" areas.

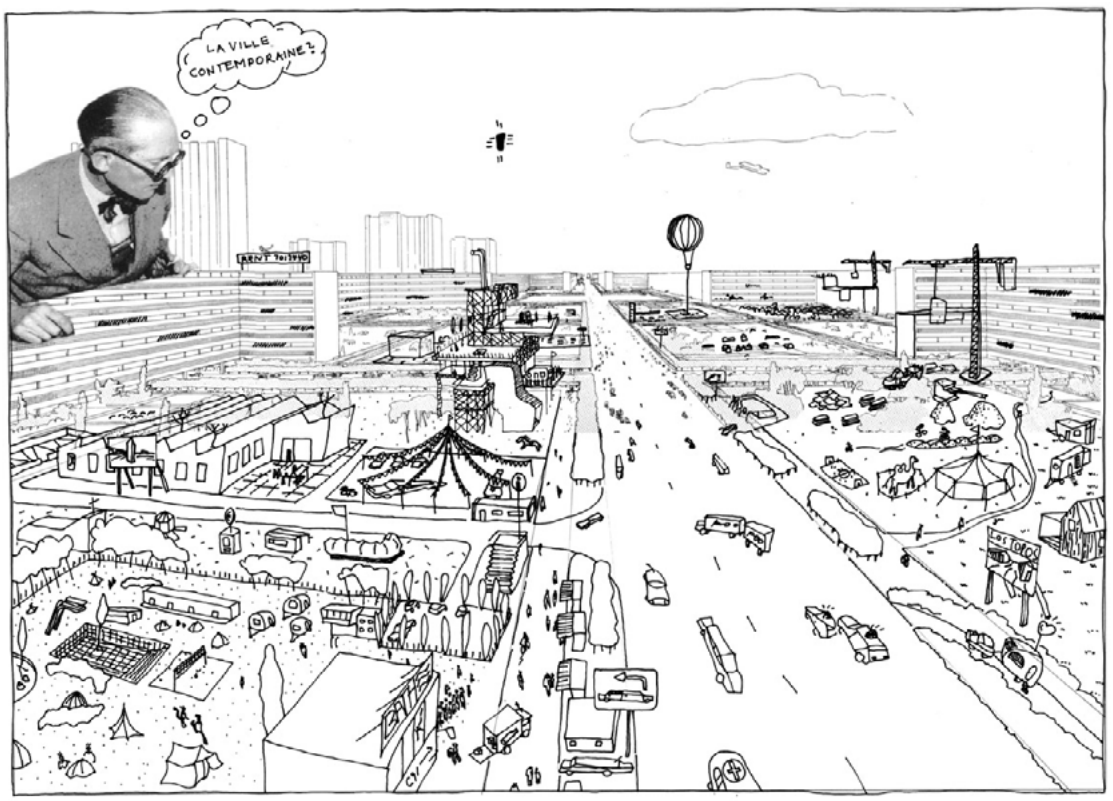
They could facilitate and support sustainable growth processes allowing urban planners, designers and landscapers to make the most efficient use of the potential of lanscape through exploiting a model of interconnected networks that will become a polygon for creation of places - catalysts of values.

The future transformations projected from a sustainable point of view will change the smart grid model. For example, a wind power generator can become an integrated tool that is compatible with new uses and community service operations. Thus, this particular approach to transitioning becomes the best practice of participation, management and performance control over time. The first goal is to engage further compatible and enabling technologies that are capable of integrating innovations (ICT) in terms of "smart communities" to obtain the best quality of life of the site residents and visitors. The second is to regenerate spatial configurations on urban and rural landscapes and to improve environmental conditions and energy consume with the help of a "smart" and "green" model.
Wind energy has become a particularly controversial issue in many communities, which have been weighting the pros and cons of its use. In some places, this leads to formation of local, yet highly polarized opposition and support groups, which tend to exclude neutral, indecisive, or cautiously opinionated individuals. At the same time, wind turbines are present in more than 80 countries today. They emit no greenhouse gases, and therefore reduce the climate change consequences. As showed in the IPCC Special Report on Renewable Energies, wind turbines do not emit air pollutants, which cause acid rains etc., and in particular they can be installed in both rural (as plants) and urban (in parks, homes or public spaces) contexts.

Various trims of interconnection between different transdisciplinary approaches will lead to innovation of "smart

grids". This will give life to a different vision of the wind potential and creation of nodes (catalysts)[54] (Oswalt P. et. al., 2013) with the help of connections in the network. These connections will creat a different kind of urban and landscape design, which can be activated according to intervention and study scenarios, specific for different places of interest.

54.
The difference between the catalyst and these redevelopment strategies is that catalytic redevelopment is a holistic approach, not a clean-slate approach, to revitalizing the urban fabric.



img. 43
Drawing in: "Urban Catalyst: The Power of Temporary Use.
By Philipp Oswalt, Klaus Overmeyer, Philipp Misselwitz.

4.5.3 RESILIENCE POLICIES AS DRIVERS TOWARDS REDUCTION OF CLIMATE CHANGE

Now more than ever before, we are speaking about climate changes and their influence on our future, often forgetting the history of our planet, which, together with its climate, is changing drastically. Planet Earth has always been susceptible to extremely cold periods (ice ages) and to warmer ones (interglacials). This phenomenon is well explained in the concept of the Milankovich cycles[55].

Essentially, this theory puts in close relation the planet's climate and the characteristics of the rotation of the Earth around the Sun (eccentricity), the motion of precession of equinoxes and the variation of the Earth's axis' inclination angle.
Climate system is a system of dynamic equilibrium, which constantly tends to return to its optimal condition as the answer to perturbations that it is undergoing, both exogenous and endogenous. Human activity can't be excluded of this process of climate change, but to what extent can it be considered the only reason for it?

According to the survey conducted in 2013 by the American research center of analysis Pew Research in 39 countries of different continents with the objective of highlighting the global fears, the global warming was reported to be on the first position with its 54%, followed by financial instability and Islamic terrorism. Obviously, fears are a very changeable society phenomenon, but there should be a reason behind the fact that climate change is the first one in the list. Considering the idea that the Earth's temperatures have remained stable during the last 15 years, we could assume that the fear is projected into the future, although we are speaking about scenarios valid for the end of the century, which will influence only next generations.

55.
The concept of the Milankovich cycles was developed in the 1930s by the Serbian mathematician Milutin Milankovitch. It takes in account three variations in the orbit of the Earth around the Sun.
1.The Earth's orbit changes from being nearly circular to slightly elliptical (eccentricity). This cycle is affected by other planets in the solar system and has a period of around 100,000 years; 2.The angle of tilt of the earth's axis changes from 22.1° to 24.5° (obliquity). This cycle has a period of 41,000 years; 3.The direction of the tilt of the axis changes (precession) in a cycle of 26,000 years.
These changes influence the length of the seasons and the amount of solar radiation received by the Earth. Whilst it is generally accepted that Milankovitch cycles explain the sequences of warm and ice ages there is no agreement on the mechanism by which this happens.

Professor S. Pinna believes that the main cause of the fear of climate change is the link that many people automatically make between the idea of "global warming" and that of "crazy weather" (Pinna S., 2014). The fact is that constant repetition of this information have convinced the masses that medium temperatures increasing in the last decades of the twentieth century have produced a real upheaval of the characteristics of the climate, thus increasing the risk of various extreme climate events.

For a long time the topic of climate change has been treated in a chaotic way, various ideas were mixed, which often ended up in considering theories without any scientific basis to be valid and unchangeable.

The above mentioned facts emphasize the idea that climate changes with their swings have always existed and will continue to exist in the centuries to come. Human actions have affected their acceleration or accentuation. Thus, due to the fact that it is the only variation that can be influenced, the situation should be improved without falling into a disproportionate alarmism. To do this, the prediction of climate change in small areas should be analyzed, as it is higher than predictions at the global scale[56].

It is obvious that one of the most vulnerable areas of the climate change is related to production and consumption of energy, which in most cases causes greenhouse gas emissions. This sector will have to adapt to changes, as long as climate changes occur with greater frequency and intensity.

In particular, consumption of energy spent on heating and air-conditioning in winter and in summer should, respectively, decrease and increase (Desiato F., Giordano F., Perconti W. 2007). The overall effect on consumption of energy will depend on the influence of meteorological variables on the local and seasonal levels and on proper evaluation of the future demands of the needs in terms of time and territory. The seasonal variation may have a direct influence on the peak of the electricity consumption,

56.
See the researches active by CESI - Research and ENEA, they uses and develops which "regional" models develop with global models. (ENEA, 2007) (IEA, 2006)

increasing it beyond the maximum capacity of the transmission system. And the higher frequency and intensity of the daily peaks in the presence of long periods of intense heat could create problems of management of the system (Taino D. 2013).

Europe in general should adapt to stay ahead of a changing climate. The "Adaptation in Europe", 2013 report, describes the policies and some of the measures taken at EU level and by European countries. At the time of the report of the 32 European Economic Area (EEA) member countries some had plans for adaptation, and some began to act, but still all of them had much work to do. An earlier EEA report had shown that climate change was already affecting all regions in Europe, causing a wide range of impacts on society and the environment.
Various measures were created to face the changes: "grey" measures, such as technological and engineering projects, 'green' ecosystem-based approaches using nature, and so-called "soft" measures, such as policies to change governance approaches. The most effective adaptation projects often combined two or more different approaches, for example, adaptation of the French Mediterranean coast used an integrated approach considering climate change, tourism, transport, and biodiversity (Faggian P. et. alt. 2008).
While the cost of adaptation might have been high in some cases, the report emphasized the overall savings. Europe needed to adapt to climate change in a coherent way, ensuring adaptation on European and national levels. Moreover, as soon as a universal approach to solving the climate change issues does not exist, it should be developed according to national and local conditions.

The statement made by Hans Bruyninckx, EEA Executive Director, is that Europe is on track towards its 2020 targets. According to EEA analysis of Member States' own projections, the EU is likely to cut greenhouse gas emissions by at least 21% of 1990 levels

by 2020, surpassing its 20% target. With 14% of final energy consumption generated by renewable sources in 2012, the EU is also ahead of the planned trajectory to hit 20% renewable energy by 2020. Likewise, the EU's energy consumption is also decreasing faster than would be necessary to meet the 2020 energy efficiency target. The picture at Member State level is more mixed compared to that of EU level.
In the last months of 2014, European heads of states and governments agreed about the new headline targets for 2030, which aimed at reducing greenhouse gas emissions by at least 40% compared to 1990 levels, increasing renewable energy production to at least 27% of final energy consumption and a minimum of 27% reduction in energy consumption compared to business as usual.
The current projections for 2030 indicate that further efforts are required at national and EU levels to keep the EU on track towards its new 2030 targets, as well as its longer objectives to decarbonize the European energy system and cut EU's greenhouse gas emissions by 80 to 95% by 2050 (IPCC, 2007).

Adaptation, which we have already dealt with earlier, is a consequence of the impact of climate change on our planet. It means anticipating the negative effects of it and taking appropriate actions to prevent or minimize the damage it can cause, or exploiting the opportunities that may arise. It has been shown that, if well planned, the action of early adaptation saves money etc.
Examples of adaptation measures are: efficient use of scarce water resources; adjusting construction norms to future climatic conditions and extreme weather events; construction of flood defenses and increasing of dam levels; creation of drought-resistant crops; choice of tree species and forest practices that are less vulnerable to storms and fires; organizing land corridors to help migration of species.

Adaptation strategies are important at all levels of administration: local, regional, national, European and international. Due to the varying severity and nature of climate impacts depending on the region of Europe, most adaptation efforts should be taken at regional or local levels. The ability to cope with and to adapt to climate change also differentiates between populations, economic sectors and regions in Europe.

The role of the EU can be particularly appropriate when impacts of climate change transcend borders of states, as in the case of river basins, and when the impact varies greatly from one region to another. The role of the EU can be particularly important in improving solidarity among Member States and ensuring that disadvantaged regions and those most affected by climate change are able to take the necessary measures to adapt to them.

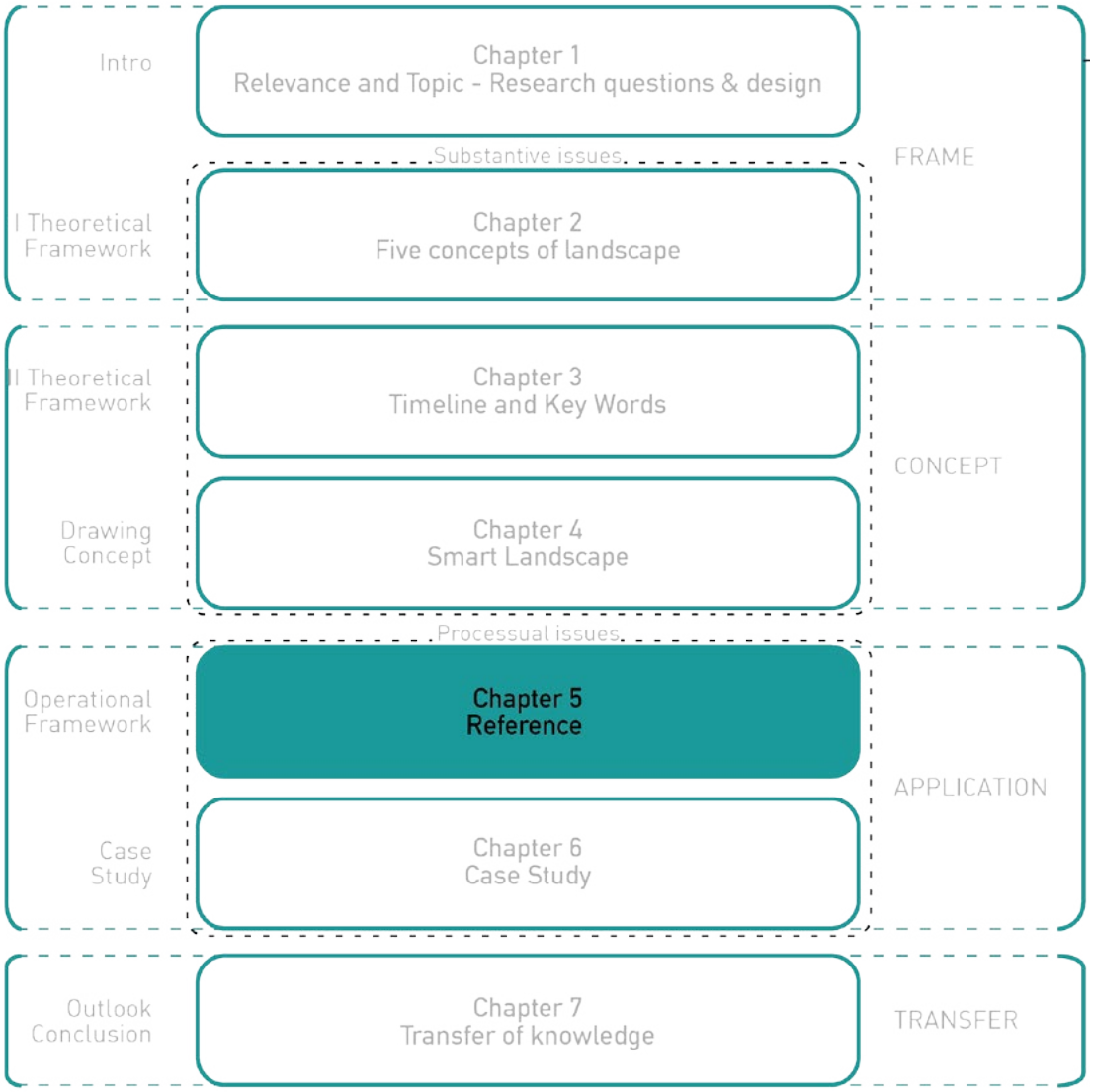
The EU strategy on adaptation to climate change, adopted by the European Commission in April 2013, defines a framework and mechanisms of bringing the EU preparation for current and future climate impacts to a new level.

To avoid the most serious risks of climate changes, especially large-scale irreversible impacts, the international community has decided that global warming international actions aimed at reducing greenhouse gas emissions will have to be applicable in decades to come. But despite the success of these efforts, the impact of climate change will increase in the nearest future due to the delayed impact of past and current greenhouse gas emissions.

Europe and other parts of the world, therefore, have no choice but to take adaptation measures to address the inevitable climate impacts and economic, environmental and social costs. They should privilege consistent, flexible and participatory approach, and at this point it is worth emphasizing that thinking, planning and working with a cross-disciplinary approach and cross-sector collaboration offer and require data sharing and experience as suggested by various landscape theories today.

5.0 CHAPTER FIVE

REFERENCE


Intro
Chapter 1
Relevance and Topic - Research questions & design
Substantive issues
FRAME
I Theoretical Framework
Chapter 2
Five concepts of landscape
II Theoretical Framework
Chapter 3
Timeline and Key Words
CONCEPT
Drawing Concept
Chapter 4
Smart Landscape
Processual issues
Operational Framework
Chapter 5
Reference
APPLICATION
Case Study
Chapter 6
Case Study
Outlook Conclusion
Chapter 7
Transfer of knowledge
TRANSFER

The present chapter intends to explore the idea of Smart Landscape through a selection of projects aimed at implementing today's mapping of information while trying to facilitate the process of cultural contributions both in landscape and technology. The latter includes systems used to apply smart grid technology and landscape projects, which through various initiatives have already reactivated areas of their location, and, therefore, could be applied through linking landscape and technology of smart grids.

The intention would be to put urban and landscaping projects under lens in order to understand their present and missing potentials as well as breakdowns, and to include them into the concept of "enabling technology" described by Professor Consuelo Nava[57].
The choice of selected projects should not be seen as a catalog of "technological prostheses" of a city/territory/landscape but as a set of experiments that in a new and integrated way can deal with a series of issues and needs. They work on technological dimension of participation, where citizens themselves provide useful information through taking part in the application of a project. This process permits adopting certain devices that serve to improve the above-mentioned contexts and to create Smart Landscapes.

57.
Cft. Nava C. (2016). "The laboratory city. Sustainabe recycling and key enabling technologies" , edited by Aracne in Re-cycle Italy, Roma.

Reasoning in these terms and referring to what was said previously (see chapter 4), advanced technologies are used to respond to environmental and social issues. They experiment with new forms of management and connection but above all work in terms of smart community acting through merging of landscape, tangible and intangible infrastructures, and humans towards creation of a univocal meta-organism.
This meta-organism, as mentioned above, can be considered landscape. It includes all the five principles of a Smart City and, in behalf of the "European Landscape Convention" acquires a wider value, emerging as a strategic element on which to focus during the development of some "smart" categories postulated by the European Commission for the goals necessary to ensure protection of the inhabited areas. Among these goals are Smart Energy, Smart Community, Smart Mobility, and Smart Grid.

Therefore, this chapter intends to enclose and express a thought-provoking dialogue between the actors of the network (represented by innovative and resilient projects), collective territory, and technological advancement due to the use of smart

grid technology, which becomes a polygon on which to implant a vision of "Smart Landscape".
Starting with the above-mentioned assumption, this paragraph primarily describes the Smart Grid technology and deepens the research of projects/systems with the help of synthetic design schemes present and operating in Europe.
Subsequently, this chapter intends to remain in line with the conceptual approach of the present work, looking at contexts in which the technology of smart grids is present, where projects, plans and/or definable actions have already been activated, providing reading schemes that describe characteristics and potentials of these projects.
In the end, four projects were chosen. Each of them in the best possible manner expresses one of the four smart categories needed to obtain a Smart Landscape (see above). At the same time, even if in a reduced way, each project contains all of the categories, and, therefore, is intended as a successful reference to which the concept of Smart Landscape could be applied, interconnecting existing features and devices.
The experimentality of the Smart Landscape concept is to be outlined through combination of theoretical elaboration of the Smart Landscape model (see chapter 4), the study of reference projects both from technological and urban/landscape points of view, and through elaboration of the main prototype (case study of the Venice Lido) illustrated in the following chapter (see chapter 6).

5.1 TOOLS AND DEVICES

Within this research work, like in numerous contributions both in present and other disciplinary fields (on the internet, television etc.), various terms such as "tools" and/or "devices" are used to indicate technologies, technological innovations and objects indispensable in our daily life. They are generally aimed at satisfying a need or at simplifying urban and domestic life of users. These tools and devices aim to improve society, cities and landscape progressively.

> *Tool: a piece of equipment, usually one that you hold in your hand, that is designed to do a particular type of work (kitchen/gardening/dental tools); something that you use in order to perform a job or to achieve an aim; someone who is used by another person or group, especially to do a difficult or dishonest job.*
>
> *Device: a machine or piece of equipment that does a particular thing; a formal way of making something happen or of making someone do something.*
>
> *(Macmillan Dictionary)*[58]

58. https://www.macmillandictionary.com/dictionary/british/tool_1, consulted September, 20. 2017

The definitions quoted above only partially allow us to understand the differences and similarities between the two terms. Obviously, they vary in relation to different disciplines, of which only some are of our interest and serve to understand what meaning is assigned to them within the present research work.
To understand the theoretical and design choices (that will be described later) it is important to determine what the present research intends for tools and above all for devices. This will also lead to understanding of how the latter could be used in urban and landscape contexts.

Although these two terms are quite inter-exchangeable or assimilated, it is natural to suppose that there is still a substantial difference between them. A tool is a utensil, a component as such that can be used to accomplish a specific action or makes part of a bigger mechanism. A tool can be used to create a device and can become an integral part of it, or it can be multifunctional (img. 45).

Within the disciplines of architecture, urbanism and landscape, diverse tools are used to create a project, and the more technology and anthropology develop, the more various tools evolve, allowing

creating and elaborating objects unthinkable in past.
In this regard, the book "Innovations in Landscape Architecture" (Anderson J.R., Ortega D.H., 2016) is of outmost interest. It addresses the issue of increasingly emerging and massive use of tools such as digital software and products of technological manufacturing inside landscape disciplines. The abovementioned book allows us to understand very clearly in what way past and ongoing evolution of these tools has played and will increasingly play a central role in the practice of landscape design, architecture and urban planning. In particular, this work highlights the use and application of digital tools in these disciplines, and the way their rapid and striking evolution has created avant-garde instruments for professionals, academics and projecting groups. Among those who were called to participate in creating the book "Innovations in Landscape Architecture" the contribution of Jose Alfredo Ramirez and Clara Olòriz Sanjuàn is of considerable interest. They reflected on the role of a designer who faces this superabundance of tools and, therefore, possibility of using them for the most varied interventions, offering both to users and 'spectators' some new perspectives of application and vision of the contexts in which they are living today.

As J. A. Ramirez and C. O. Sanjuàn mentioned (2016, p. 9-27), *"the new technologies constantly change and re-shape the way we think, design and produce our environments and territories"*. Many of the innovations in technologies which are now widely available to architecture and landscape designers have come to light as a result of human impulse to control the surroundings in which he is immersed.
Numerous methodologies and study subjects based on innovative tools imply abstract systems of organization that provide frameworks to develop and apply concrete interventions and management schemes on given territories. Following the reasoning of the two authors regarding the role of digital tools in relation to a designer's figure, we are forced to reflect on the role of a designer and his capacity to engage with territories and the dynamics that shape them using new tools at his best. As J. A. Ramirez and di C. O. Sanjuàn said, *"... digital tools can exacerbate designer's detachment from contemporary conditions (as a mere observer) whilst diminishing his direct participation and implication in the reality".*

In order to avoid what was previously prognosed by J. A. Ramirez et. al., we could consider that tools, as already mentioned above, are able to generate devices, which from a philosophical point of

view can be considered as a *"skein, a multi-linear set, composed of lines of different nature... subject to variations"* (Deliuze G., 2007). As devices are a tangle with undefined contours, which is articulated by a concatenation of variables, it is evident that they strengthen during crisis, integrating and adapting to the context in which they are inserted and modifying their own nature with respect to the needs that they are supposed to satisfy. A device dissolves in response to a specific need, as it is *"the skein of the lines of the device itself... tracing a map, measuring unknown lands... in short... conducting field research"* (Deliuze G., 2007, p. 11-12). These philosophical statements highlight the fact that the concept of devices is different from that of tools.
In fact, the former, being *"machine or piece of equipment that does a particular thing"* relates differently to the context and its network of infrastructures even without help of humans. Tools are often referred to as 'smart devices', electronic gadgets that are able to connect, share and interact with their user and other smart devices.

Devices that are often defined as ICT (Information and Communication Technologies) can be considered as part of these "smart devices". The latter have spread massively in cities and anthropized and rural landscapes in an unprecedented way. These devices, depending on their influence on social contexts, are classified (A. A. Abdel-Aziz et al., 2016) into four main categories: Wi-Fi networks, digital interactive multimedia applications, public interactive displays, and smartphone applications in public spaces. They become more and more connected to public spaces and in relation to various devices are divided into five main domains: culture/arts, education, planning and design, games and entertainment, information and communication.

Based on this classification, various examples of ICT devices are present in our landscapes in relation to public spaces and buildings. In fact, by simply looking around it can be immediately noticed that digital technologies are present in almost any environment or context of daily life.
Since technology, applications and services are constantly evolving at a quick pace we should keep in mind the current trend of promoting virtual interaction with direct contact, trying to integrate this technology into architectural, urban and landscape design. As stated by Areti Markopoulou (AA. VV., 2015), who believes that one of the paradigms of change in above mentioned disciplines (as they by nature cannot be disconnected from general changes) resides in integrating and trying to unite technological

evolution with urban and landscape architectural design.
Landscapes of our times and of the past can be used to ameliorate all the assembly spaces within a community: streets, sidewalks, parks, buildings, and other public spaces. This idea is not new: it was born in the 1960s, when such visionaries like Jane Jacobs and William H. Whyte offered innovative ideas in order to design cities for people, not cars (Abdel-Aziz A. et. al., 2016). Today the goal should be to support and accompany creation of places of interaction between people and to push communities to become more socially, physically and economically sustainable (Anderson E., 2013).
In short, the devices and tools demonstrated in this work and in its prototype can be identified as Enabling Technologies, which have a considerable importance within the European policies. In this context, they are defined as Key Enabling Technologies (KETs).
"KETs are a group of six technologies: micro- and nano-electronics, nanotechnology, industrial biotechnology, advanced materials, photonics, and advanced manufacturing technologies. They are applied in multiple industries and help tackle societal challenges. Countries and regions that fully exploit KETs will be at the forefront of creating advanced and sustainable economies"[59].

Nonetheless, the definition provided by the European Union turns out to be unproductive considering that the aim of this thesis is to introduce a different way of operating on landscape. For example, *"...'enabling technologies' are articulated in their connection with 'time', which is a condition of process and project that has always distinguished the effectiveness of sustainable actions..."* (Nava C., 2017).
As Professor C. Nava states and illustrates in her work, the devices that are intended to be used both theoretically and experimentally in this research, are considered as 'enabling' technologies aimed at triggering more extensive and complex innovation processes. Due to increasingly high performance and commingling of several tools these devices aim at becoming part of a wider system, which brings additional value to the existing system while innovating the entire process.
The devices that will be mentioned in this work and later used in the case study (prototype) were selected due to their main feature: to include a certain project and its context into a process of evolution not only from technological but also from social and environmental points of view trying to enter into a network of innovative actions.

59. European Commission / Growth / Industry / Industrial policy / Key Enabling Technologies.

See https://ec.europa.eu/growth/industry/policy/key-enabling-technologies_en

5.2 REFERENCE NETWORK

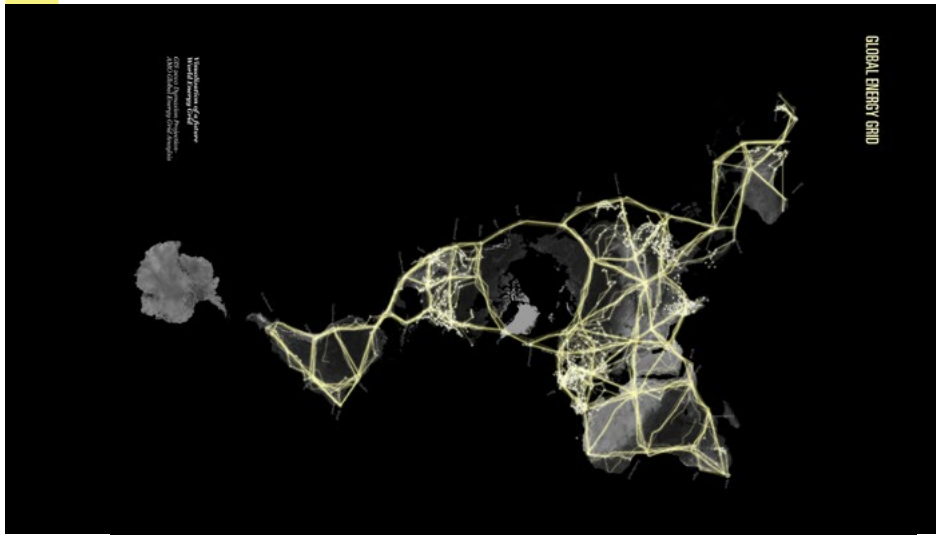
5.2

In the previous chapters, the term "network" was frequently used in association (in a new paradigm conformation) with landscape, which in the present research work is identified as "Landscape 4.0". That is, landscape as a network, which is seen and understood as a primary resource not only in terms of being preserved, but above all as a source of development.

Thus, there is an attempt to identify and understand devices or tools that help adapt an approach that is "smart", innovative, avant-garde, and find sustainable solutions, which would take into consideration the ongoing socio-economic changes. The projects to which it was decided to refer were supposed to be contemporary to today's networks that we are now witnessing, living and planning in a Europe made of nodes and flows, which maintain connections between cities through material infrastructures (roads, railway lines and smart grids) and intangible ones (energy networks, see : communication networks etc.).

Therefore, the present research work and the related case study, which will be illustrated below, take their origins both in the imminent context and in a set of rules proposed by the European Union for smart grids, and intend to introduce a sustainable city model that can optimize distribution and consumption of energy, reducing its environmental impact.

Subsequently, we will illustrate the reference network (smart grids), its components and projects, which during the PhD research were analyzed and identified by the candidate within the European context.



img. 45
Global Energy Grid illustration for Roadmap 2050.
By OMA/AMO studio

5.2.1 SMART GRID

> *"Smart Grids[60] could be described as an upgraded electricity network to which two-way digital communication between supplier and consumer, intelligent metering and monitoring systems have been added. Intelligent metering is usually an inherent part of Smart Grids."*
>
> *(European Commission, 2011)*

Smart grids could be considered as a new level of the current electricity distribution networks in relation to the growing demand for energy, expansion of renewable energy sources and evolution in information technology. They become an efficient solution from energy and economic points of view.

The rapid expansion in the use of renewable energy sources is most apparent in the wind and solar energy fields. For example, it is estimated that in the United States the wind energy sector will grow from 31TWh in 2008 (or 1.3% of the needs) to 1160TWh in 2030, which would be equivalent to reaching the level of 20% of total production (equal to about 5800TWh) (Wiser R., Berkeley L. et al., 2008).
Nonetheless, it is well known that renewable energy sources are unpredictable due to the fact that their production capacity is lower than that of conventional generators, in particular when speaking about wind energy. Strong variability and inconstancy in wind production is caused by the specificity of production equipment and its geographical distribution. The latter is non-linear, as large-scale wind sources are normally placed at a major distance from loads, leading to voltaic and thermal transmissive limitations, and above all to instability issues. As for solar energy, it turns to be the most abundant source of renewable energy, as the total solar energy that reaches the surface of the Earth in one year is about 1000 times superior to the world consumption of fossil fuels in one year (Kimbis T., 2008). However, like in the case of wind energy, solar energy presents the same transmission limitation due to distance between sources and loads. Ultimately, renewable energy sources are an important energy resource, but their use requires elasticity and capacity to adapt to factors of variability, which current electricity grids are not able to satisfy.

Growing demand for energy has stimulated creation of plans that tend to expand and upgrade existing electricity grids in industrialized and developing countries, raising the issue of

60. The European Smart Grid Task Force defines Smart Grids as electricity networks that can efficiently integrate the behaviour and actions of all users connected to it – generators, consumers and those that do both – in order to ensure an economically efficient, sustainable power system with low losses and high quality and security of supply and safety. http://ec.europa.eu/energy/gas_electricity/smartgrids/doc/expert_group1.pdf. Consulted May, 20, 2017.

growing economic and environmental costs that make it difficult to use old paradigms for such enlargements and upgrades. At the same time, continuous progress in ICT (Information and Communications Technology) has created a convergence of scientific and industrial interests in the use of these technologies that implement a process of structural transformation of each of the energy cycle phases: from production and accumulation to transportation, distribution, sales and intelligent consumption of energy. New functionalities are then activated or improved within the management of electric networks while transporting information flows that are necessary for specific tasks with the help of the current infrastructure and transforming the nodes of the network into active nodes. This combination of ICT and energy is commonly identified as "Smart Grid".

img. 46

The Global Smart Grid Federation 2012 Report

One of the major advantages introduced by Smart Grids is their ability to efficiently integrate renewable energy sources that are generally intermittent due to their dependence on non-constant phenomena, but that constitute an important energy supply if properly exploited. At the same time, if integrated in a correct way they can compensate for these shortcomings of constancy. The basic functionality of the smart grid system focuses on integration of distributed energy resources (DER) into the current system.

The key feature of smart grids is the ability to manage (through protocols and information flows) generators and active loads available within the network, coordinating them to perform certain functions in real time.

img. 47

Smart Grid projects in Europe: lessons learned and current developments.
By: Vincenzo Giordano, Flavia Gangale, Gianluca Fulli (JRC-IE) Manuel Sánchez Jiménez (DG ENER)

In this way, devices of an electric network become active part of the control cycle extended to large power stations as well as to devices of individual users. Moreover, passing on to a distributed generation system of this type, transmission losses are greatly reduced since electricity is produced in large part where it is consumed due to the use of renewable energy sources as generators connected directly to the user. A fundamental consequence of the use of information that flows through the current infrastructure of a network is a possibility of managing peaks of maximum usage through scheduling of loads in order to avoid their simultaneous activation. One of the critical aspects in energy distribution today is the existence of peaks of usage. During these peaks, auxiliary standby generators are used to ensure a constant energy flow without interruptions. They are activated in order to avoid voltage drop due to numerous network

loads that occur in the same moment. It is clear that generators of this type constitute a burdensome economic resource, and their elimination would significantly increase overall efficiency of the system. These peak loads can be reduced by implementing some consumption regulations combined with the use of smart meters (digital meters that communicate with the rest of the network) and automated load management systems of users' devices.
Considering domestic usage, intelligent management of loads, such as using household appliances, which can be started at any time of the day without particular repercussions on household dynamics, takes place as a result of connection between a smart meter and the network. The meter, in fact, communicates any energy peak time bands upon request of a digital counter using control and information signals. At this point, the smart meter is launched starting the loads only after having confirmed the absence of peaks. In such situations, not only does the peak of the maximum usage flattens out, but it permits to save on the use of stand-by generators or even limits the number of new plants to be built to meet energy needs. Moreover, a considerable economic saving on the part of the user takes place since peak hours are the periods when electricity costs more.

Creation of a smart grid requires greater safety and reliability, given the exposure of such systems to considerable IT problems. Such an architectural infrastructure should be capable of handling almost instantaneous bidirectional communications between each node of the network. Using micro-grids or micro smart grids distributed network architecture would create a much more efficient system than coverage of remote areas.
The problem of electrical coverage of remote areas, such as rural zones and islands, could be resolved using small local power networks of energy supply based on almost total self-sufficiency. Micro-grids are low power networks, which rely on small flow generators. These generators operate as a single system, the purpose of which is to supply electricity to a group of users on a local level.

It is clear that such a network can still manage connections and exchange energy with higher-level networks. Being effective primarily in remote areas, the micro-grid system adopts an 'island' operating mode. This means that it will autonomously maintain its generation/load using only local resources such as diesel and hydroelectric generators, and photovoltaic panels. Micro-grids can be distinguished for their ability to manage generators and active loads available in the network with the

help of protocols and information flows while coordinating them to perform certain functions in real time.
In this way, smart systems are built based on automated demand management (DSM-Demand Side Management). They are able to disconnect nodes of the network in a selective way according to a modality previously agreed-upon with a user in question (Kupzog F., Tehseen Z., Zaidi A., 2009).

The case study of the present research work called LIDO is inspired by a set of rules proposed by the European Union for smart grids with the intention to introduce a sustainable city model able to optimize distribution and consumption of energy at the same time reducing its environmental impact.
This set of rules was developed by the JRC (Joint Research Center) of the EU and included 10 guidelines for those who wished to create smart grids and evaluate their practical feasibility according to the classic CBA (cost-benefit analysis) system (European Commission, 2014).

The 10 criteria derived from examining InovGrid project as a case study from which to draw valid conclusions for any smart grid project, at any place and conducted by anyone. The project was led by a Portuguese operator EDP Distribuição and was used as a case study to develop an analysis framework that could be adapted to real-life conditions.

The drawn guidelines formulate various hypotheses according to local conditions, and adapt to each context (for example, based on energy demand growth or characteristics of a local network), and in this way allow to identify and monetize costs and benefits in every concrete case that uses a smart grid. The study provides an analysis of critical variables to be considered when working on a smart grid project. Precisely because it aims to identify if and to what degree realization of a smart grid represents an improvement of the situation existing in a certain context, the guidelines also provide indications on how to identify the so-called 'externalities' and social impacts (such as inclusion of consumers, territorial competitiveness). The latter are directly derived from the implementation of smart grid projects, which cannot be easily quantified in monetary terms.
Precisely for this reason, the approach proposed by the EU recognizes that the impact of smart grid projects goes beyond what can be defined in monetary terms and tries to integrate economic analysis (monetary assessment of costs and benefits on behalf of the society) with that of a qualitative impact[61] [62].

61.
The 10 guidelines are as follows:1_define assumptions and set critical parameters (such as discount rates, technology maturity or carbon costs...); 2_ review and describe the technologies, elements and goals of the project; 3_map assets into functionalities;4_map functionalities into benefits; 5_establish the baseline; 6_monetize benefits and identify beneficiaries; 6_identify and quantify costs; 7_compare costs and benefits; 8_perform a sensitivity analysis; 9_assess deployment merit (performance assessment), externalities and social impact.

62.
For more information see: http://tesi.cab.unipd.it/26410/1/Tesi.pdf

5.2.2 PROJECTS

The projects listed below are various European smart grid projects found and studied during the research process. They were taken as examples and led to formulation of the above-mentioned statements and to the choice of the main case study of this work.

ADDRESS

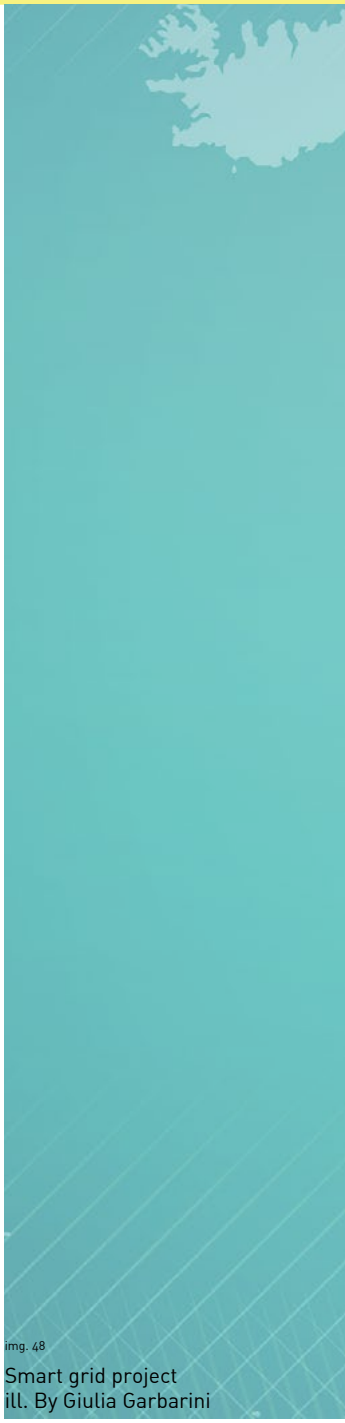
Grid4EU

ECOGRID

GREEN eMOTION

Cryogenic Energy Storage Pilot

Cer Smart Meter Trial



img. 48
Smart grid project
ill. By Giulia Garbarini

5.2.2.1 ADDRESS *(Active Distribution Network with full Integration of Demand and Distributed Energy Resources)*

ADDRESS is a demonstration project that was scheduled for completion in June 2012. *"It united 25 partners located in 11 European Member States in order to define, develop and demonstrate the way in which a response to the demand can add flexibility to the consumption behavior of millions of electricity consumers for the benefit of the whole electricity system" (Gridinnovation-on-line platform)*[63]. The project worked in a demonstration mode and involved 400 customers for a total cost of 16M€. It adopted a 'demand approach' (rather than a 'generation approach') in an attempt to initiate small and commercial consumer participation in the power system through innovative commercial arrangements. The project encouraged consumers to provide services to various power system participants based on price and/or volume signal mechanisms.

> *The ADDRESS partners designed a complete technical and commercial concept to support active demand (so-called ADDRESS model): consumers (prosumers) can provide active demand by making their electricity consumption more flexible, since adequate hardware and software devices control the operating of selected home appliances, as well as local electricity generation and storage systems when relevant. These devices (energy boxes or EBoxes) are physical interfaces that connect consumer, their appliances, and aggregation functions. They manage the consumer demand based on customer preferences, aggregating signals and the specific appliance functionalities. In ADDRESS, each willing consumer provides an aggregation function with modifications of their consumption profile.*
>
> *ADDRESS studied 3 active demand products involving real time price and volume signals:*
> *_Scheduled re-profiling; _Conditional re-profiling; _Bi-directional conditional re-profiling;*
>
> *In all the three cases, delivery of active demand services requires aggregation functions sending signals to the consumer EBoxes within their portfolios of the price and volume. These signals should produce the needed aggregated consumption modifications with respect to the predictions. These price and volume signals involve*

incentives associated to volume (power) limits. The three base-line products can be combined to provide 31 different active demand services, namely seven services for regulated players and twenty-four services for deregulated players leading to 31 use cases, which were developed within the project.

The full system was tested in three Member States (France, Italy, Spain), involving electricity producers and consumers. These three demonstrations allowed providing recommendations for future deployment of improvement, cost and standardization of active demand technologies, the role of consumer acceptance and consumer commitment, verification/measurement of active demand product delivery, reliability of the full value chain and regulatory options needed to deploy efficiently. The three complementary test sites (Italy, Spain and France) provided new information and experimentally showed the demand response benefits while comparing good practices in order to achieve upscaling and replication via other ongoing projects in the active demand field (Grid4Vehicle, Grid4EU, Green e-Motion, S3C, ADVANCED)[64].

The project aimed at improving flexibility in consumer's behavior, enhancing system reliability, safety and efficiency, and creating a foundation for profitable power economy, which would lead to competition and lower energy prices.

63. - 64.
Article: " The ADDRESS project: Active Distribution network with full integration of Demand and distributed energy RESourceS".
See: http://www.gridinnovation-on-line.eu/Articles/Library/The-ADDRESS-Project-Active-Distribution-Network-With-Full-Integration-Of-Demand-And-Distributed-Energy-RESourceS.kl
May, 25, 2017

5.2.2.2 GRID4EU

Grid4EU project works with 6 demonstration sites and multiple technologies for a total cost of 54M. *"The project is led by six European energy distributors that cover more than 50% of the electricity supply in Europe: CEZ Distribuce (Czech Republic), Enel Distribuzione (Italy), ERDF (France), Iberdrola Distribucion (Spain), RWE (Germany) and Vattenfall Eldistribution (Sweden). Altogether 27 partners from several countries (including manufacturers, system integrators, research centres and universities) are collaborating in the project" (GRID4EU-Final Report)*[65].

The project hopes to:
_contribute to the integration of distributed generation into medium and low voltage networks, achieving higher reliability, shorter recovery times and avoiding unknown overloads;

_evaluate losses (technical and non-technical) by comparing substation totals with the accumulated customer totals, hour per hour;

_improve information distribution to customers and study consumer behavior in the face of system constraints (particularly during peak photovoltaic hours);

_reinforce high voltage network controls through monitoring and effective fault detection and automatic restoration;

_demonstrate that existing networks with smart metering and combined heat & power units can be upgraded to allow automatic islanding.

The final report of the GRID4EU project is available in the following downloadable article http://www.grid4eu.eu/dissemination/all-news/the-grid4eu-final-report.aspx

"Grid4EU consists of six demonstrators, which will be tested over a period of four years. It started in 2011, and is supposed to last 51 months, during which the project should lay the groundwork for the development of tomorrow's electricity grids"[66].

65. - 66. *GRID4EU-Final Report. See: http://www.gridinnovation-online.eu/Articles/Library/The-GRID4EU-Project--A-Large-Scale-Demonstration-Project-Of-Advanced-Smart-Grids-Solutions-With-Wide-Replication-And-Scalability-Potential-For-Europe.kl* May, 25, 2017

5.2.2.3 ECOGRID

The project is a "fast-track" initiative of implementing market-based smart grids. Two thousand residential consumers will be equipped with residential demand response devices using gateways and "smart" controllers. These devices will present real-time prices to consumers and allow them to pre-program their automatic demand response preferences. A real-time market concept will be developed to give small end-users of electricity and distributed renewable energy sources new options and potential economic benefits of offering additional balancing and ancillary services to network operators.

"The general concept of the EcoGrid EU project is based on a real-time market approach that lets DER and flexible electricity demand receive and react on variable electricity prices. The concept provides a market-based platform and communication infrastructure that extends the current electricity market to a shorter time horizon and to smaller assets. This concept constitutes an efficient supplement to the existing electricity markets and system operation tools, facilitating further renewable energy integration in the electric power system as well as taking advantage of the demand response of end-use customers[67].

The real-time price is set by the Real-Time Market Operator (RTMO), on the basis of the need for up or down regulation due to occurring imbalance between production and consumption and/or network congestions in the transmission/distribution system. If no imbalance exists, the real-time price will be equal to the day-ahead price. The continuous adjustment of the real-time price is related to the predicted price elasticity of the involved market participants.

The price is updated frequently, every 5 minutes, to utilize the potential for a dynamic response. The prices are thereby not determined by the intersection of supply and demand curves, expressed by bids, and consequently, there is no need for the market participants to submit bids.

The update interval of 5 minutes provides a good compromise between, on the one hand, a fast response for balancing purposes, and, on the other hand, the computational burden and complexity in the settlement process. However,

67. - 68. *EcoGrid project. See: http://www.gridinnovation-on-line.eu/Articles/Library/EcoGrid-Project-Development-And-Demonstration-Of-A-Near-Real-Time-Balancing-Market.kl* May, 26, 2017

> *it requires that the meters and the Meter Data Management System (MDMS) can handle 5-minute interval readings. If this is not considered feasible in a particular replication scenario, the fundamental concept and the infrastructure work equally well with longer intervals, e.g. 15 minutes or 1 hour, though clearly the dynamic response for balancing will be limited by the interval length. Therefore, the concept has a high replication potential in areas where e.g. smart meters with 15-minute/hourly readings have already been deployed, and the concept can thereby be adapted to utilize such existing infrastructure" (EcoGrid Project)*[68].

The first area to implement this system is the Nordic power market. Scheduled for completion in 2014, this project was the first of its kind based on a power system with more than 50% renewable energy sources. It aimed at offering network operators better balancing services and providing consumers and producers with greater opportunities to participate in the power market through real-time operations, energy storage and savings.

5.2.2.4 GREEN eEMOTION

The Green eMotion project will connect ongoing regional and national electric mobility initiatives leveraging the results and comparing different technology approaches to ensure the best solution is used for Europe. It is part of the European Green Cars Initiative (EGCI) that was launched within the context of the European Recovery Plan. The project supports achieving of the EU's ambitious climate goals, such as reduction of CO2 emissions by 60% by 2050.

> *"The Green eMotion project was officially launched by Siim Kallas, Vice President of the European Commission, at a high-level kick-off meeting in Bruxelles on 31 March 2011. The Green eMotion project was officially launched by Siim Kallas, Vice President of the European Commission, at a high-level kick-off meeting in Bruxelles on 31 March 2011. In four years, it has prepared the foundation for the mass deployment of Europe-wide electromobility. The project had a total budget of 42M and was funded by the European Commission with 24M" (Green eMotion © 2018)*[69].

Practical research is being *"conducted in different demo-regions all over Europe with the aim of developing and demonstrating a commonly accepted and user-friendly framework that combines interoperable and scalable technical solutions with a sustainable business platform" (Green eMotion © 2018)*[70].

The project intends to create a virtual marketplace, which permits transactions in this area, complete with billing functionalities. Each of the nine demonstration projects across Europe has a different scope and includes hybrid vehicles, electric mobility service, citizen officers, and alternative business model testing.

The project also intends *"to demonstrate integration of electro-mobility into electrical networks and contributes to the improvement and development of new and existing standards for electro-mobility interfaces"* [71]. As part of the project, the team will assess different electric vehicles (EV) charging solutions and the impact of various EVs on the grid. The hope is that new business models based on consumer behavior will develop from this system-level approach.

In the Green eMotion demo-regions, all the different aspects of an interoperable system of electromobility are being studied. This includes research on organizational details as well as

69. - 70. *Green eMotion project. See: http://www.greenemotion-project.eu/about-us/index.phpBarlag* Consulted May, 26, 2017

71. *Green eMotion project in European commission web site.* May, 26, 2017

different types of vehicles: electricity-powered passenger cars, buses, bicycles, and hybrid vehicles. Other practical aspects of electromobility are also being studied, such as possibility of recharging batteries safely anytime and anywhere with different types of charging technologies, and a telecommunicating infrastructure that enables billing and recharging anywhere in Europe.

To deepen the understanding of the Green eMotion key values one can consult the full version of the public final report, which is available on the official website of the project.

5.2.2.5 CRYOGENIC ENERGY STORAGE

Slough Heat & Power has integrated the world's first cryogenic energy storage solution into the National Grid of the United Kingdom at its power station in Reading, Berkshire. Designed by Highview Power Storage, the pilot demonstrator is currently operational and regularly exports electricity to the National Grid at system peaks. The system transports electricity from a nearby biomass plant, stores it at a low pressure in underground tanks, and uses it to liquefy air by cooling it to -200°C. Energy is then released and supplied back to the National Grid by evaporating cryogenic fluid and using the resulting gas to drive turbine generators. Waste or ambient heat can be used in the evaporation process, and cold energy from the exhaust can be stored and reused to liquefy more air.

The full system returns about 50-70% of the spent energy, depending on its use of waste heat. This is similar in efficiency to compressed air storage, however, cryogenic energy storage is modular, scalable and highly configurable, as it uses commercially available components in an innovative manner that is not subject to geological constraints. This is the first cryogenic storage unit in the world connected to a grid that is in compliance with regulations.

The University of Birmingham's *"cryogenic energy storage (CES) pilot facility was officially opened. Being a project of the Birmingham Energy Institute, it is the UK's first dedicated research facility for energy storage using cryogenic liquids"*[72] *(Havergal C., 2015)*.
The technology is also sometimes referred to as Liquid Air Energy Storage (LAES). CES system uses renewable inputs such as solar power or wind energy and/or off-peak electricity to liquefy air, which is drawn from the plant's immediate surroundings. Cryogenic liquid is stored at extremely low temperatures. . According to the Energy Storage Association, As a result of this process, 700 liters of ambient air become 1 liter of liquid air. When electricity is needed, the liquid is pumped at a high pressure (150 bars), vaporized into gas, and then heated to extreme temperatures using waste heat if available. From there, it is transported to a turbine through an expansion process where it generates electricity.

Professor Martin Freer, Director of the University of Birmingham Energy Institute, states the system has the ability to store 'wrong

72.
Impact of 'austerity politics' charted by De Montfort centre.
By Chris Havergal
See: https://www.timeshighereducation.com/news/impact-of-austerity-politics-charted-by-de-montfort-centre
Consulted May, 28, 2017

time energy' and deploy it at times of greatest demand.
Cryogenic liquids can also improve the efficiency of diesel generators and can be used to generate electricity from low-grade waste heat from power stations or industrial processes. Additionally, the system can be used at liquefied natural gas (LNG) terminals to recover energy.
While we will not be hanging a CES unit on the walls of our homes anytime soon (or ever) in the same way as an Enphase AC Battery or Tesla Powerwall, the CES system does have applications in the utility scale arena or for large commercial scenarios. It seems the technology has the potential to create plants with hundreds of megawatts of output.

5.2.2.6 CER SMART METER TRIAL

In May 2011, the CER completed a smart meter trial involving approximately 9000 homes and businesses.

The project assessed the performance of available smart metering systems as well as communication technologies, and identified risks, issues, and information relevant to a cost-benefit analysis for a national smart metering rollout. The rollout saw single-phase and three-phase meters communicate over PLC, GPRS and 2.4GHz wireless mesh in various rural and urban locations.

Smart-metering-enabled energy efficiency measures were tested for their impact on customer behavior. Time-of-use tariffs and demand side information management tools such as in-home displays, detailed billing, and an online customer portal were introduced as part of the trial.

The project team found that time spent ensuring a 'plug-and-play' meter installation process was extremely beneficial, but still noticed technical issues in 3% of installations. The trial was completed in May 2011, and the CER published a report highlighting key learning that would be used to inform future decisions regarding electricity smart metering for residential consumers and SMEs in Ireland.

The CER reported an overall reduction of 2.5% in residential electricity demand (8.8% reduction during peak times) and an 82% change in consumption patterns. The in-home display was especially effective in reducing peak-time consumption, with 91% of residential customers saying it was important. Based on findings from the trial, the CER concluded that smart meters could yield net benefits of up to €174M over 15 to 20 years taking into account customer bill reductions, efficiency, and environmental benefits[73].

The Smart Metering Electricity Customer Behavior Trials (CBTs) took place during 2009 and 2010 with over 5,000 Irish homes and businesses participating. The purpose of the trials was to assess the impact on consumer's electricity consumption in order to inform the cost-benefit analysis for a national rollout.

Electric Ireland residential and business customers, and Bord Gáis Energy business customers, who participated in the trials

73. *http://www.tnb.com.my/assets/annual_report/2014_annualreport.pdf* Consulted May, 29, 2017

had an electricity smart meter installed in their homes/premises and agreed to take part in the research to help establish how smart metering can help shape energy usage behaviors across a variety of demographics, lifestyles and home sizes.
The trials produced positive results, the reports on which including further information on the Smart Metering Project are available on the website https://www.cru.ie.

The detailed data on the trial of electricity customer behavior is now being made available in an anonymized format in order to facilitate further research and development of competitive products and services following the anticipated rollout of Smart Meters in Ireland.

img. 49
Reference project

SMART ISLAND

MIUR
MINISTERO DELL' ISTRUZIONE, DELL'UNIVERSITÀ E DELLA RICERCA

5.3 REFERENCE PROJECT

The following reference projects were chosen to analyze and ensure connection between systems (smart landscape and smart grid) aimed at creating a network. Various devices and contexts were supposed to bring their identifying characteristics into the structure of the system. In the present research work based on the four smart categories that we consider necessary for creation of a Smart Landscape (S. Grid, S. Community, S. Energy and S. Mobility) we can hypothesize different connections and system contexts that already stand out for their considerable innovation or experimentation.

Smart Landscape derives stability, 'nourishment', and can be disseminated and communicated through its main 'roots', in particular, through a network of virtual and physical connections that are ensured by the four fundamental categories. Some of the projects are listed below. They were studied first in an exploratory way and later in a more profound manner. This choice is based on the characteristics and potential that they provide for the application of both the concept and the 'smart landscape' prototype.

5.3.1 REFERENCE BACKGROUND PROJECT

Copenhagen Climate Plan
CPH 2025 Climate Plan

Rotterdam Climate Change Adaptation Strategy

BLUE AP project

Zeekracht

Energy Forest

Smart Grid Gotland

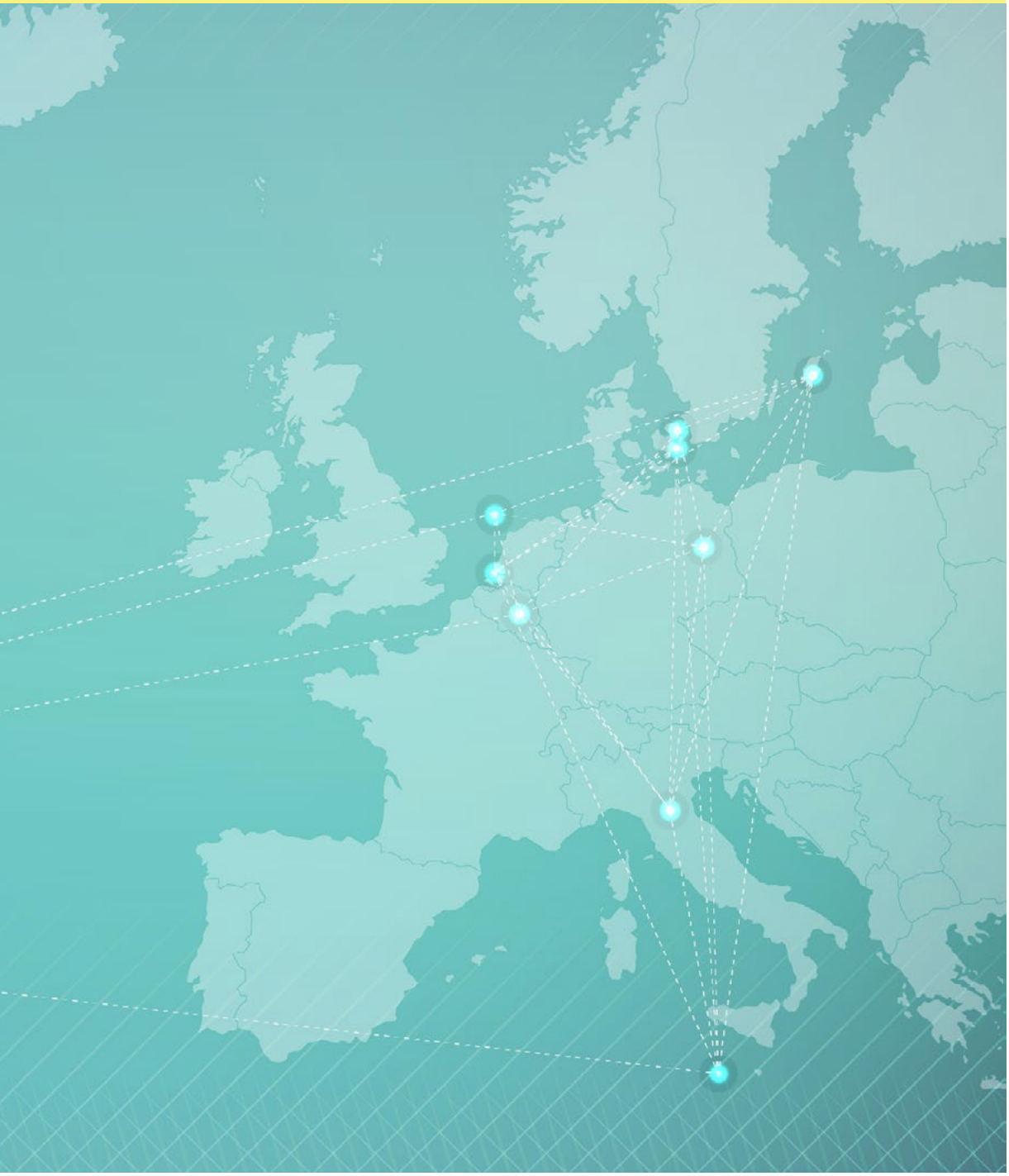
SmartIsland

Zwischenpalastnutzung

PlusNet

Roadmap 2050

img. 50
REFERENCE
BACKGROUND
PROJECT
ill. By Giulia Garbarini



5.3.1.1 COPENHAGEN CLIMATE PLAN - CPH 2025 CLIMATE PLAN

Design Team: Government, organizations and research institutions
Location: Copenhagen, Denmark
Status: Completed, Future strategy - Year: 2012

Characteristics

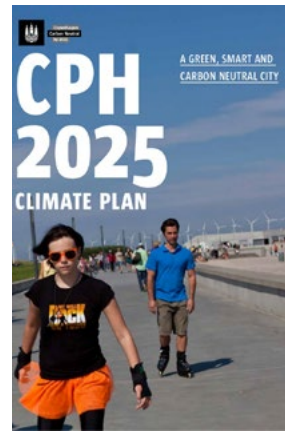
In 2009, the City Council unanimously adopted 'Climate Plan for Copenhagen', and set a goal: to achieve a 20% reduction in CO^2 emissions by 2015. In addition, a vision for a carbon neutral Copenhagen by 2025 was formulated.
Copenhagen's municipality hoped to reduce CO^2 emissions by additional 20% as its aim was to turn Copenhagen into world's first carbon neutral capital by 2025. At this moment, Copenhagen's municipality is proposing 50 specific initiatives to meet this goal. Those already underway are being appreciated, for example, the initiative which led to achieving a 2014 'World Smart Cities' award for the Copenhagen Connecting project, or the European Green Capital Award. Others are completely new. Some require further preparation or collaboration with state or private sectors, for example, the new PlusNet Strategic Plan, which represents a road planning strategy of slow mobility development.
Furthermore, the City of Copenhagen wants to help create a greener city with a substantial rate of green growth. The Climate Plan will be split into specific goals within four areas: *"energy consumption, energy production, green mobility, and initiatives of the city administration" (Pedersen J. S.)*[74] .
With its Climate Adaptation Plan, Copenhagen outlines various challenges a city faces in the short and medium terms because of expected climate changes. It also identifies solutions that, based on our present-day knowledge, appear to be most appropriate and reveal opportunities that climate changes may give to a city.

Potential

The Copenhagen Climate Adaptation Plan not only focuses on minimizing future climate changes but also takes advantage of the adaptation work to improve the quality of life of Copenhageners. For this reason, flexible solutions have to be found with the basis of the existing European policies (Resilient Drivers) plus other pillars (Smart grid, renewable energy, places as catalysts), which will be able to create Smart Landscapes. Urban planning and design should be considered during the work as well as development of recreational areas in the city.

74. *See: https://stateofgreen.com/en/Profiles/City-of-Copenhagen*
Consulted May, 29, 2017

img. 51
Copenhagen 2025 full report

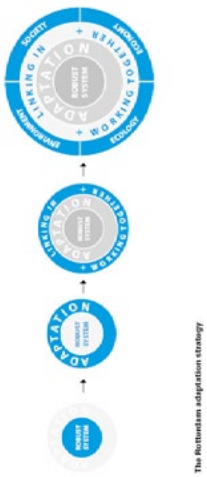


5.3.1.2 ROTTERDAM CLIMATE CHANGE ADAPTATION STRATEGY

Design Team: Rotterdam Climate Proof
Location: Rotterdam, Netherlands - Client: Local Municipality
Status: Completed, Future strategy - Year: 2007

img. 52 - 53

Report C40 Good Practice Guides: Rotterdam - Climate Change Adaptation Strategy



Characteristics

Rotterdam has an integrated climate change adaptation approach, marked by adoption of the Rotterdam Climate Proof (2008) and the Rotterdam Climate Change Adaptation Strategy (2013).
The strategy aims at:
a) strengthening a robust system of flood control; b) adapting urban space to combine its three functions: 'sponge' (water squares, infiltration zones and green spaces), protection and damage control; c) increasing the city's resilience through integrated planning; d) fostering the opportunities brought by climate change, such as strengthening the economy, improving the quality of life, and increasing biodiversity.
Rotterdam's adaptation system is based on the flood and sea-level rise defence system, consisting of Maeslantkering (flexible storm surge barrier), permanent sand dunes along the coast, and dykes along the rivers. In addition, Rotterdam is also addressing heavy rainfall threats. It has built water storage spaces, including the Museumpark car park underground water storage with capacity of 10,000 m3, and is integrating Blue-Green Corridors into the urban landscape. Rotterdam has also installed over 185,000 m3 of green roofs in 2014 alone. Finally, the launch of a 100% climate-proof neighbourhood-scale project in the Zomerhofkwartier, demonstrates Rotterdam's commitment to comprehensive delta city adaptation.

Potential

In this context, the Rotterdam Climate Change Adaptation Strategy offers many opportunities to strengthen the economy of the city and port, to improve the quality of life in neighbourhoods and districts, to increase biodiversity in the city and to foster committed and active participation of Rotterdam's residents in the city's life. Working with the concepts underlying the procedures of European policy for a climate-proof city is a perfect common ground for application of an energy smart grid model that connects pilot projects and innovations within climate adaptation measures but not only. Combining the existing European policies (Resilient Drivers) with other pillars (Smart grid, renewable energy, and places as catalysts) will create a 4.0 landscape as network, a landscape that will be able to become "smart".

5.3.1.3 BLUE AP PROJECT

Design Team: Coordinator Giovanni Fini
Location: Bologna, Italy
Status: Completed, Future strategy - Year: 2012

Characteristics

BLUE AP (Bologna Local Urban Environment Adaptation Plan for a Resilient City) is a LIFE+ project of implementation of Climate Change Adaptation Plan by the municipality of Bologna. It provided some concrete local measures to be tested in order to make the city more resilient and able to meet climate change challenges.
The Adaptation Plan contains measures that help to deal with potential drought and water shortages, urban heat waves, and excessive rain and hydrogeological risks. It also identified a series of 'green' and 'blue' best practices that could be implemented in Bologna and other Italian cities. The 'green' measures are: periurban parks, green and cool roofs/walls etc.; the 'blue' measures are: permeable pavements, rainwater collecting etc.
The Plan outlines strategies that confront critical situations highlighted in the POC and identifies a series of good practice actions with the objective of completing all of them by 2025. The Plan regards not only actions themselves, but also the way of implementing them, and pays particular attention to interaction between different levels of local government and individuals. The socio-environmental goal is to prepare institutions and citizens to face the consequences of climate changes more effectively, while reducing existing vulnerabilities in the Bologna area.

img. 54
BlueAP (Bologna Local Urban Environment Adaptation Plan for a Resilient City).
Project partners: Municipality of Bologna, Kyoto Club, Arpa Emilia-Romagna, Ambiente Italia.
Graphic by: TAKK

Potential

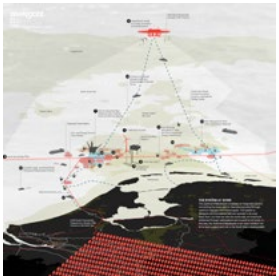
The BLUE AP project shows the efficiency of LIFE as a tool for sub-national and municipal adaptation planning. However, it is important to synchronize the impacts of bottom-up initiatives with the top-down imperatives of national adaptation strategies and ensure strong connections between sectors. The following processes highlight the possibility of developing a national strategy that can be effectively implemented at a local level, starting with encouraging urban renewal aimed at reduction of soil consumption and regeneration of areas with abandoned buildings (place as catalyst). Combining the existing European policies (Resilient Drivers) with other pillars (smart grid, renewable energy, and places as catalysts) will create a 4.0 landscape as network, a landscape that will be able to become "smart".

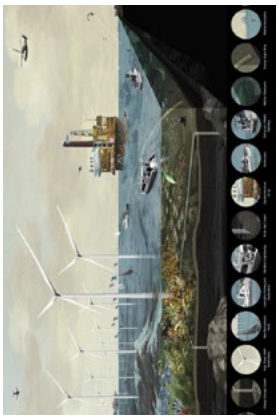
5.3.1.4 ZEEKRACHT

Design Team: Oma
Location: North Sea, Netherlands
Client: Natuur en Milieu
Status: Completed, Masterplan study - Year: 2008

img. 55 - 56 - 57

Zeekracht - A Strategy for Masterplanning the North Sea. 2008.
By OMA studio.
Partner:Rem Koolhaas, Reinier de Graaf
Project director: Art Zaaijer





Characteristics

OMA (Office for Metropolitan Architecture) has recently presented a masterplan for the North Sea, claiming that wind farms in the North Sea could produce as much energy as the Persian Gulf oil is producing now. If built, the giant Zeekracht wind facility could give Europe energy independence. Zeekracht, a masterplan for the North Sea, maps out a massive renewable energy infrastructure engaging all its surrounding countries (and potentially those beyond) in a supranational effort that will be both immediately exploitable and conducive to decades of coordinated development. Primary components of the Zeekracht masterplan include an Energy Super-Ring of offshore wind farms – the main infrastructure for energy supply, efficient distribution, and strategic growth; the Production Belt – the on-land industrial and institutional infrastructure supporting manufacturing and research; The Reefs – integrating ecology and industry by stimulating existing marine life alongside wind turbines and other installations; and an International Research Centre – promoting cooperation, innovation and shared scientific development.

Potential

The Zeekracht is conceived as a reciprocal system, fed and reinforced from the top down in terms of technology, industrial development, and Europe-wide policy; and from the bottom up in terms of local decision-making, popular involvement and support. Unlike the usual planning methods based on least-conflict zoning, the masterplan suggests a multi-dimensional approach based on optimizing potential. Productivity and profitability of offshore wind farms can be enhanced if they synthesize with activities existing in North Sea (such as shipping and oil and gas extraction) and new programs (such as eco stimulation and tourism). By sharing and combining information acquired for this masterplan and information received from our models of processes, these technologies could go far beyond today's standards and create a renewable energy network based on smart grid structure, which is related to European policies and to places as tourism catalysts.

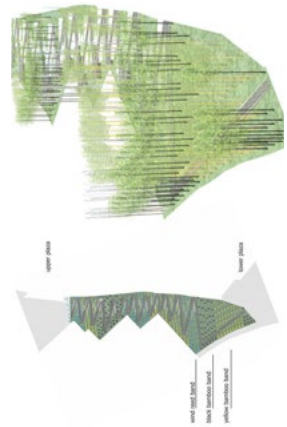
5.3.1.5 ENERGY FOREST

Design Team: Stoss - Collaborators: MY Studio/Höweler + Yoon Architecture, Nitsch Engineering, LightTHIS!
Location: Pittsburgh, PA, USA - Client: Sports and Exhibition Authority
Status: Completed (Competition) - Year: 2009

Characteristics

Energy Forest is a new type of urban plaza, a dynamic and sustainable civic grove. The forest that was designed for this urban plaza consists of alternating bands of black and yellow bamboo and steel energy poles, which accentuate the journey from down to up, or up to down.
The project's technological elements such as vertical metal poles in the forest and illuminated water walls at the embedded end of the pathway create a new set of ecological tools that are both sustainable and productive. The poles capture and turn in wind energy, creating intermittent lighting effects in the forest. In contrast, low water walls on the upside of the switchback utilize available rainwater to illuminate a matrix of led fixtures planted into its surface. Together, the poles and walls pulse alternately and simultaneously in a constantly evolving light play, bringing a sense of life and energy to the hillside.
In this STOSS project "Energy Forest" plaza in Pittsburgh, we see designers deploying rhetorical power of the grove, and the forest to provide a deeper reading to engineered infrastructural or formal constructions.

img. 58-59-60
Energy Forest, diagram and vision.
Project by: STOSS studio



Potential

The 'Energy Forest' project is a case study, which makes it clear that strategies and technological models designed to address future questions from the point of view of European landscape are changing into those of smart landscape. This Stoss project would be capable of integrating into urban or rural energy policies with the help of urban, landscape and social devices. It would be possible to use these devices as enabling instruments for a different landscape level. Application of requirements and provisions of this process creates a schedule that not only offers technical benefits but also turns cities into more sustainable and attractive. Smart grids could deliver reliable and efficient infrastructure and facilitate exploiting a model of interconnected networks that will become a track for creation of places as catalysts of values. This process will change the smart grid model with the ambition to unite other compatible and enabling technologies and the European policy.

5.3.1.6 SMART GRID GOTLAND

Design Team: GEAB, ABB, Schneider Electric and Echelon
Location: Island of Gotland, Sweden
Client: National and Local Municipality
Status: In progress - Year: 2012

img. 61-62
Project diagrams "Smart grid gotland".

Characteristics

Smart Grid Gotland is a project that aims to upgrade the existing rural distribution system of a deregulated market to a modern smart grid. The Smart Grid Gotland R&D project intends to develop strategies for planning, construction and operation of a fully developed, large-scale Smart Grid, including a large scale of intermittent production, primarily from wind power, in a distribution network. *"New market models and services will be developed to involve active customer participation and pave the way for new market players"* [75].

More specifically, the existing distribution network will be turned into a smart grid to deal with challenges associated with an increased proportion of renewable electricity generation. The integration of Wind Power with existing distribution network ensures a reliability and efficiency. It shows that modern technology can help increase power quality in rural networks with large amounts of installed renewable generation.

With this development of the future smart distribution grid, consumers and producers will be fully integrated in project that is likely to become an international model for a long-term sustainable electricity power system.

Potential

The Smart Grid Gotland R&D project intends to develop strategies for planning, construction and operation of a fully developed, large-scale Smart Grid including a large scale of intermittent production, primarily from wind power in the distribution network. This pilot case also provides a step towards full-scale implementation of Smart Grids in Sweden. However, will it be possible to use the structure of the smart grid as an architectural driver for building a smart landscape?

The potential that resides in the Smart Grid Gotland can be compared with a complete power system of an energy smart grid that includes various elements. It has the possibility to turn it into an architectural driver, which will make it possible to build a new process (Smart Grid as Architectural Driver).

75.
Energy Policies of IEA Countries Sweden 2013 Review.
Available on: http://www.iea.org/publications/freepublications/publication/Sweden2013_free.pdf

5.3.1.7 SMARTISLAND

Design Team: CNR IIA, Exalto - Energy&Innovation e ResNova Die
Location: Lampedusa Island, Italy
Status: In progress - Year: 2015

Characteristics

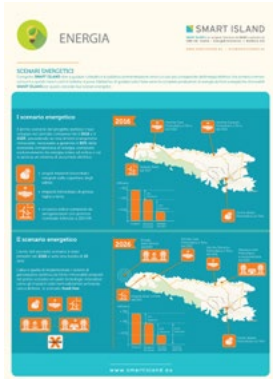
The project is aimed at transforming the island of Lampedusa into an innovative model of Smart Island.
Project's output is to create a Smart community of islanders. It represents a brand new socio-economic model of Small Island if compared to other islands. The analyzed scenarios show a system based on a progressive multilateral system characterized by a plurality of production centers and active users able to interact with an intelligent network, rather than a centralized power grid and a monopoly production.
In particular, the project of Smart Island proposes four main areas of intervention:
ENVIRONMENT: transformation of the island electricity grid and the cycles of waste and water from centralized and unidirectional into Smart Grid cycles;
ENERGY: reconnection of Lampedusa with the continental energy network;
WASTE: full environmental sustainability and proper management of the waste produced on the island;
MOBILITY: as part of Smart Island research project a new service was designed to strengthen the transport system for tourists visiting Lampedusa (POLITO).
This project aims at finding possibilities of increasing energetic, economic and environmental efficiency of the energy use and the entire system of production, management and distribution on the Island of Lampedusa.

Potential

The project focuses mainly on the way of using smart grids for saving energy and other essential resources. This way, it becomes a source of wealth and is able to trigger new concepts.

Particularly in this case, energy can becomes an architectural driver, it can be the base on which a processcan be built.
Therefore, using this concept in various contexts and identifying new network points within them, it could be turned into true and proper project nodes with greater clarity of predictions compared to other project visions. The same process was applied to the L.I.D.O. project.

img. 63-64-65
See: http://www.smartisland.eu/energia.html



5.3.1.8 ZWISCHENPALASTNUTZUNG

Design Team: Philipp Misselwitz, Philipp Oswalt, Klaus Overmeyer
Location: Berlin, Germany
Client: International Commission
Status: Completed - Year: 2002

img. 66

Volkspalast
From August, 20 to November, 9, the Palace of the Republic will be used for cultural purposes.
By : Urban Catalyst

Characteristics

After being used for fourteen years, the Palast der Republik was closed in 1990 for asbestos abatement. Conducted from 1998 to 2001, it reduced the building to a skeleton. Politicians were about to demolish this important architectural symbol of communist East Germany, but the historical site and fascinating space inside aroused interest in the cultural sphere. Thus in Summer 2002, together with a group of those interested in using the building, a group called Urban Catalyst developed a realization plan, which included a spatial concept, expert planning for traffic safety, fire protection, building costs, and a financing plan. Among partners were the Berlin State Opera, Sophiensäle, Museum of Transport and Technology, WMF Club, and the artist Fred Rubin. In November 2002, the project was presented to the public at the exhibition in the Staatsratsgebäude Berlin (former East German parliament building). Public resonance was very strong and positive, but the owner (German federal government) initially stopped those interested, claimed that the building was not safe for usage, and refused constructive dialogues. Only through a complicated process lasting more than two years and involving systematic realization of small-scale activities was the owner finally persuaded of the possibility and opportunity to use the building for cultural purposes. Starting from spring 2004, various parties had rented the Palast der Republik. By December 2005, 916 events had drawn more than 600,000 participants. The central event was Projekt Volkspalast ('People's Palace'), a festival lasting several weeks in 2004, and again in 2005 with a spectrum of events in a very wide range of areas attracting international attention.

Potential

The potential of this project managed by the collective Urban Catalyst resides in the design techniques. Urban Catalyst conducted a research, in which different intervention and design strategies were implemented to create a temporary effect. It revealed several examples of both success and failure that have been realized in cities such as Berlin, London, Vienna, Rome and Amsterdam.

The project in question was inserted into the Berlin context where a designer is no longer the one who takes decisions, but the one who activates and connects other participants of the initiative. Users thus become creators of space.
This strategy, as well as the potential that this project contents, is called CLAIM, that is: 'creating new public spaces that generate new social and cultural impulses'. The goal, and therefore its potential, was to create a cultural space while preserving the historical Palast der Republik that had stayed closed for 12 years.

This made it possible to launch numerous cultural activities including a space for performances and a theater.

The project was initially rejected by the government because it was considered too complicated, but later it was accepted by the administration, which carried out the work of securing the building. This fact demonstrates that a cultural action can activate even the most rigid administrations.

img. 67 - 68
ZWISCHENPALAST-NUTZUNG
Photo by: Urban Catalyst group.

5.3.1.9 STRATEGIC PLAN PLUSNET

Design Team: Government, organizations and research institutions
Location: Copenhagen, Denmark
Status: Completed, Future strategy
Year: started in 2011

Characteristic

Copenhagen represents a city model, which unites the importance of sustainable mobility and urban planning. This peculiarity might be interesting in the context of transferring it to the Italian reality.

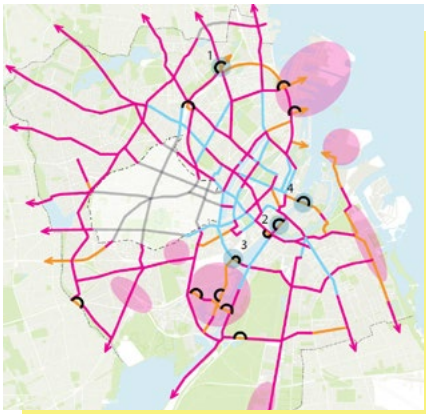
The cycling infrastructure plan is partly based on a survey covering some issues and proposals, information on existing cycling patterns, siting of primary corridors/links, and major cycling destinations (workplaces, institutions, shops). All initiatives of this kind should be based on a bicycle infrastructure plan, sometimes referred to as a "cycle track plan", or should be integral part of a "cycling action plan", which includes many different aspects of cycling promotion. Slow-speed zones and secondary roads with little motor traffic may be included in the cycling area.

The objective of the Plan is to create a network of capillary and continuous cycle paths throughout the urban territory until reaching the extra-urban area adjacent to the city.
Currently, Copenhagen offers approximately 400 km of cycle paths, two bridges left to bikes only, and a safety system extended to the entire cycle network. As part of the PlusNet project, the types of tracks to be built are substantially two (three lanes, when the road is one way, and four lanes, when there is a double direction of travel), which became a key point of the project.
Within the PlusNet project exist:
1. City life: re-planning, by 2025, of all existing city arteries in order to change the point of view on mobility;
2. Comfort: integration, by 2025, of the new cycle paths with existing ones. New parking lots are planned to coincide with the areas with high commercial density and near the 'business' areas. There are also new bike sharing systems integrated with the city transport network for a fast and problem-free 'bike parking' in the metropolitan area;
3. Travel Time: rationalization of slow mobility travel time as a result of construction of new infrastructures, such as bridges and cycle paths in green areas of the city, and of the expansion of the already constructed slopes;
4. Sense of Security: PlusNet wants to increase the sense of safety

of cyclists and that is why it projects widening of the roadways and improvement of horizontal road signs.

Potential

PLUSnet ensures high quality of space, intersections, and maintenance so that numerous cyclists can travel securely and comfortably at pace that suits each individual. On the PLUSnet, a Copenhagener can converse with a friend or cycle next to their family without being disturbed by the bellsof people who want to get past, as there are 3 lanes in each direction on 80% of the network (4 lanes in total on stretches where the cycle tracks are bi-directional). The map shows examples of large-scale improvements that have been approved and others with high priority to be made by 2025. The exact routes and capacity will be adjusted on an ongoing basis depending on traffic and city's development projects (The city of Copenhagen's Bicycle Strategy 2011-2025, The Technical Administration Traffic Department). Cargo bicycles, for example, are not so common in Italy, while in Copenhagen they are used for transporting children and grocery, and are often an alternative to car. Actually, one-fourth of all cargo bicycle owners say that it is a direct replacement for a car. By 2025, excellent parking facilities for cargo bicycles are going to be created outside of homes, institutions, and shops.
In order to encourage more people to use bicycles, it is important to establish travel times that are competitive with the other transport forms. For this reason, the project focuses mainly on various strategic plans that have been launched in the Danish capital, from cycling tradition to the first strategic plan that aims at creating the Vision 2025.



img. 69
Plan of the project PLUS net.
By: Government, organizations and research institutions

5.3.1.10 ROADMAP 2050: A PRACTICAL GUIDE TO A PROSPEROUS, LOW-CARBON EUROPE

Design Team: Imperial College London, KEMA, McKinsey & Company, Oxford Economics and AMO (the think tank within the Office for Metropolitan Architecture (OMA)).
Client: European Climate Foundation
Status: Completed - Year: 2010

img. 70
Report of: "ROADMAP 2050: A PRACTICAL GUIDE TO A PROSPEROUS, LOW-CARBON EUROPE."
Edited by OMA/AMO

img. 71
Diagram of the ROADMAP 2050: A PRACTICAL GUIDE TO A PROSPEROUS, LOW-CARBON EUROPE.
Edited by OMA/AMO studio

Characteristics

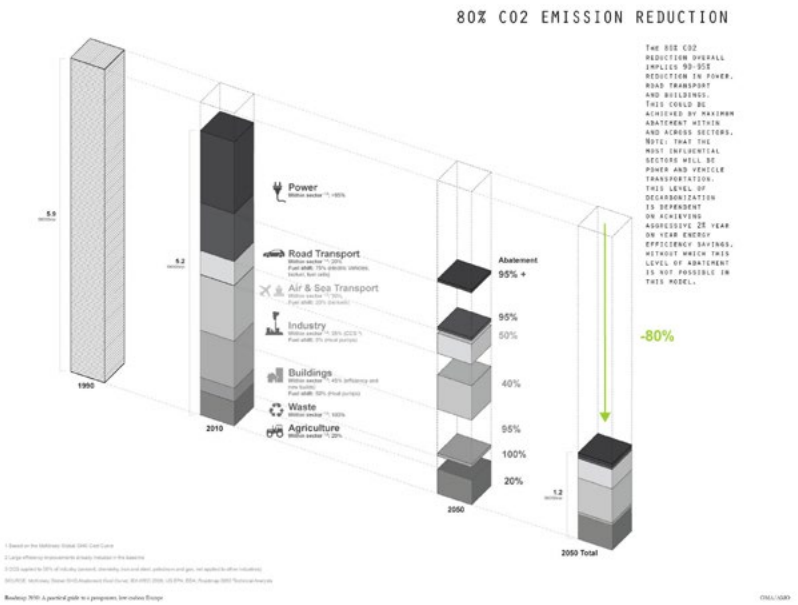
The 'Roadmap 2050' research project was commissioned by the European Climate Foundation, a philanthropic body dedicated to promoting policies that reduce greenhouse gas emissions. It aimed at showing how the EU could achieve a seemingly unreachable target of an 80% reduction in carbon emissions by 2050. The proposal was accepted by the EU Council of Ministers.
The proposal's starting point is the fact that renewable energy sources such as wind and sunshine are erratic and unreliable, which means they have to be supported by other forms of power. However, they are also available in different quantities in different places – wind is abundant in Britain, sun in Spain – and in different seasons. The main idea is to create a power network across the continent linking all these sources, which could then compensate for each other. If it were windless in Britain but sunny in Spain, power could be transferred from one to another, and vice versa.
This is a political and technical proposal, which coincides with the work the OMA office has been conducting for several years.

According to the 'roadmap 2050', 80% CO^2 reduction overall implies 90-95% reduction in power, road transport, and construction sectors. This could be achieved by maximum abatement within and across sectors. The most influential sector will be power and vehicle transportation. The level of decarbonization is dependent on achieving aggressive 2% energy efficiency savings a year, without which this level of abatement is not possible in this model. The project is based on European leaders' commitment to an 80-95% reduction in CO^2 emissions by 2050. The technical and economic analyses outline why a zero-carbon power sector is required to meet this commitment and illustrate its feasibility by 2050 given current technology progress. The project then aims to chart a policy roadmap for the next 5-10 years based on the near-term implications of this commitment. Through complete integration and synchronization of the EU's energy infrastructure, Europe can take maximum advantage of its geographical diversity. The results of the report show that by 2050, simultaneous

presence of various renewable energy sources within the EU can create a complementary system of energy provision ensuring energy security for future generations.

Potential

This project focuses mainly on the vision. This is one of the most avant-garde research projects / proposals that are based on the aim of architecture as science to respond to the future problems related to climate change.
It will project Europe into a futuristic vision of cohesion and connection, of energy and values, capable of facing the same problems of climate change in progress.
The potential of the project is contained in the same description that is made by OMA's partner in charge of the project, who said: "in our profession there is a lot of talk about sustainability, but it is generally only dealt with at the scale of buildings. This project allowed us to address the issue at an entirely different scale. In the end, the planning of a trans-national renewable energy grid has a much larger impact and more widely shared benefits." The project is based on two foundational AMO projects: European exhibitions, commissioned by the Dutch EU presidency in 2004 (which included the proposal for a composite 'barcode' EU flag), and Zeekracht, a 2008 plan of building a ring of offshore wind farms in the North sea.



img. 72

Diagram of the ROADMAP 2050: A PRACTICAL GUIDE TO A PROSPEROUS, LOW-CARBON EUROPE. Edited by OMA/AMO studio

5.3.2 REFERENCE MAIN PROJECT

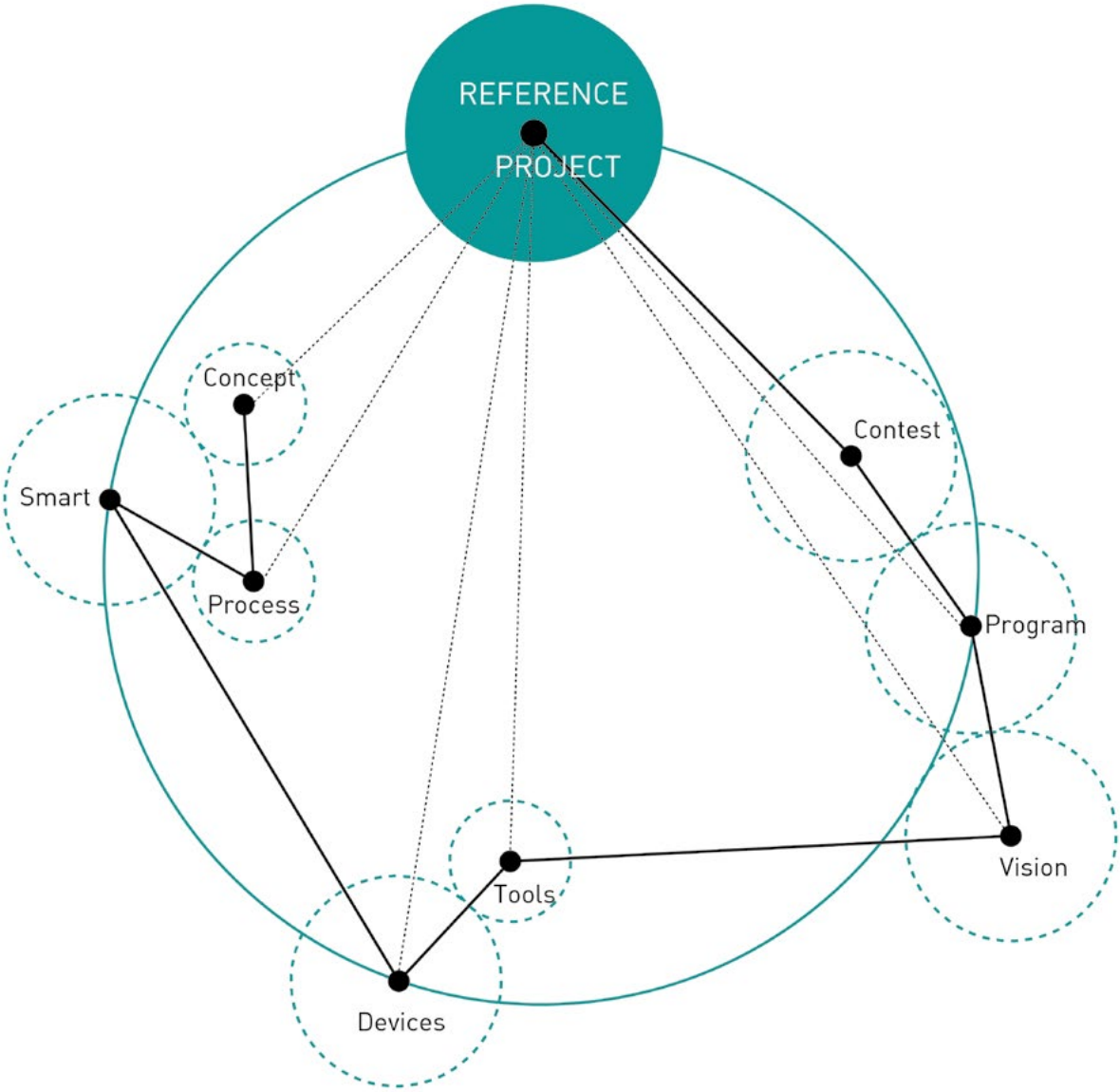
TÅSINGE SQUARE

South-East Coastal Park
Photovoltaic roof

Vè-Lib and Auto-Lib

EcoGrid Project

img. 73
REFERENCE
MAIN PROJECT
ill. By Giulia Garbarini



img. 74

Reading diagram of the main project.
img. By Giulia Garbarini

5.3.2.1 TASINGE SQUARE. COPENHAGEN
55°42'36.1"N 12°34'04.4"E

Design: GHB Landskabsarkitekter A/S
Entrepreneur: Malmos Anlaegsgartnere
Engineer: Orbicon
Consultants: Feld Studio for Digital Crafts
Client: Copenhagen municipality at Center for Park and Nature, Area renewal Skt. Kjelds District, Copenhagen Patios, Copenhagens energu and Environment Østerbro.
State: Completed
Year: 2013-2014
Size: 7.500 m²

CONTEST

The same year Tåsinge Square was completed, the city of Copenhagen received the World Smart Cities Award at the Smart City Expo World Congress in Barcelona.
Today, Copenhagen is still considered to be one of the cities with the best living standards in the world, and is a holder of various awards, ex. "European Green Capital" of 2014. Copenhagen is certainly one of the most complete smart cities currently existing, and it is aiming to become a Carbon Neutral City by 2025. The capital of Denmark has established numerous and ambitious goals in the field of energy efficiency, the use of renewable energies, green building standards, in the bland mobility and, last but not least (and especially important for the present research work), it is expanding an integrated system for managing and distributing energy through a single, more dynamic and controllable system, Smart Grid (Nyborg S., Røpke I., 2013).
The city administration has launched 47 projects as part of the currently in progress "Carbon Neutral City 2025". Some of the various programs include: private partner investments for an estimated amount between DKK 200 and 250 billion (between $34,800 and 43,500 million); public investments up to 2025 of DKK 2.7 billion (about $470 million). This funding has been allocated to respond to the needs and problems related to the era of globalization and, in particular, to water. In fact, one of the peculiarities of the city of Copenhagen is its close connection to water, for which it is often called the Venice of the North, and, like for the Italian city, water for Copenhagen is r a fascinating feature, though it can also involve several issues. However, it is more interesting to note how the city gathers strength for new measures to cope with its weaknesses, and, as mentioned in the

conference "Cities by Water: Solutions from Copenhagen and New York" held on August 4, 2014 at AIA, New York, *"The question is not whether to act, but how to act. How do we increase the resiliency and sustainability of our coastal cities?"* (Mondkar B., 2014).

Inside the project "Carbon Neutral City 2025", after years of planning its climate adaptation effects, Copenhagen is ready to launch the first 16 projects (Technical and Environmental Affairs of Copenhagen, 2015). This will become an additional catalyst of changes for the city, which will have to evolve fast to make climate of Copenhagen resilient.
One of the projects carried out (and of much interest for this thesis) is located in the Østerbro district, which makes part of the Copenhagen Climate-Resilient Neighborhood. This project addresses the issue that the city of Copenhagen, like many other cities in Europe, has always confronted: the future increase in amount of rainwater.

> *"The increase in rainfall is a major challenge for our city. But by tackling the challenge the right way, we can secure the city from cloudbursts while also bringing the city new recreational values. The ideas in Saint Kjeld's Neighborhood are a really good example of this," says Technical and Environmental Mayor of Copenhagen, Ayfer Baykal (SF)" (Furuto A., 2012).*

img. 75
Localization TASINGE SQUARE.
All illustrations by TREDJE NATUR

PROGRAM

The project of Tåsinge Square, as explained by Alison Furuto (2012) in her article, is a part of the plan to develop Denmark's first climate adapted neighborhood, which transforms Skt. Kjelds District, outer Østerbro, into Copenhagen's greenest area. This comprehensive urban development project seeks to demonstrate

how the city can be arranged so that rainwater on the streets can be managed in a more natural and effective way. Østerbro is a particular neighborhood, where changes were to be made with the idea of general consciousness about climate change and broader questions like "what kind of world would we like to give to our children?" Here. it was necessary to act in a conscious manner in order to show what individuals can do to make the world better through changes in urban spaces, and ensure the neighborhoods of Copenhagen their position of influence in the society by reaching ambitious goals of the 'Climate Neighborhood'.
It was important to activate the city in a sensory way and to create an ethical framework that produces scenarios in which people can observe functional and characteristic changes of the city, which could lead to reflections on these changes. It is therefore critical that designers work with social and sensory optimization to make people aware of consequences of their actions.

As the Copenhagen Climate-Resilient Neighborhood report illustrates (Klimakvarter, 2015), transformation of Tåsinge Square was one of the first projects realized and completed with respect to the goals of the 'Carbon Neutral City 2025'. It is just one of the numerous projects related to St. Kjeld and linked to the Climate Adaptation Plan. In fact, the square in question makes part of a wider intervention plan that is to be adapted in the neighborhood. It consists of a mixed social component, which contains several ethnicities, and it was tried and developed on a test area aimed at becoming the first and most resilient and adaptive neighborhood in the optics of climate change.

This program is designed not only as technological development but also as a social project.

The *"project started in 2012, focusing on St. Kjeld's Square, Tåsinge Square and Bryggervangen" (klimakvarter.dk)*. The goal was to finally re-open the squares in 2015/2016 to show people and administrations that climate adaptation solutions could serve as a source of inspiration in creation of greener streets and improved urban spaces throughout various cities around the world. The project contains many layers of interest and application, including: light, entrances, traffic, cables and pipes, terrain. (Klimakvarter, 2015).
Climate adaptation projects are a great opportunity to add value to cities. However, it takes continuous political commitment to allocate the necessary funds. The public square in Eastern Copenhagen, Tåsinge Square, was a perfect illustration of why

many major cities in Europe and in the world struggle to adapt to climate changes.

> *"Most cities are now realizing that covering huge areas in asphalt and pavement is a certain way to create floods during extreme rain events. The water has nowhere to go but into the sewers or remain on the surface. Unless a city has very deep pockets and can build huge sewer pipes underground, the most cost and active way to manage precipitation is by catching and delaying the water on the surface, and subsequently directing it in a controlled way into underground pipes..."*

says Henriette Berggreen of the City of Copenhagen.
Copenhagen is working diligently to make this plan work. The city has laid out a program to adapt the capital to the effects of climate change. Tåsinge Square, along with the entire neighborhood of St. Kjeld's, is pioneering the transition (Technical and Environmental Affairs of Copenhagen, 2015).
The whole area counts potentially 50,000 m^2 and is to be used for new urban space development, such as Saint Kjeld's Square and Tåsinge Square, where the project has created new kinds of urban experiences founded in the city's and nature's changeability.

> *"At Saint Kjeld's Square and Tåsinge Square we optimize the terrain effectively doubling the urban space's surface area. This provides new space for a comprehensive volume of natural value, a better micro-climate and hence more urban life and better rain water management. The large spaces will be both striking and natural hot spots in the district. It is also possible to integrate new cafes and playgrounds in the optimized terrain,"* says Flemming Rafn Thomsen, Partner in Tredje Natur (Furuto A. 2012).

VISION

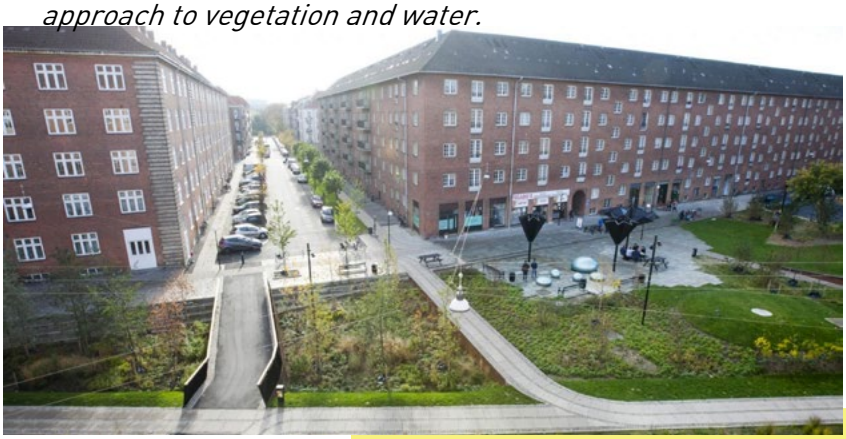
The first "vision" of the project comes from the winners of the "Europan 11" international competition[76]. In that edition, the project conducted by Tredje Natur studio inside St. Kjelds Neighborhood, won the first prize and let the studio expand the proposal and widen it.

76.
img. 76
Vision of the "Europan 11" international competition by Tredje Natur studio inside St. Kjelds Neighborhood.
img. by : Tredje Natur studio

Named "The First Climate District", it involves the whole neighborhood of Østerbro and demonstrates that adaptation to climate change can become a distinctive feature of Copenhagen's city plane
The square of Tåsinge, designed by GHB Landskabsarkitekter, is collated within the above mentioned project. Today, Tåsinge Square looks very different from how it used to be. The square has been turned into an abundant green oasis in the middle of the capital. Moreover, an innovative hydraulic and social purpose of the redesign was to detain and redirect as much of the precipitation that falls to the square.
"Securing a city like Copenhagen against climate change is a huge investment, and we need to make sure that this investment benefits our citizens' everyday lives," explains Henriette Berggreen.

Therefore, Tåsinge Square today is a gathering point for the entire neighborhood; it is similar to a "smart" park, which uses local weaknesses as a future driving force where the final design of the square was decided with the help of the area's residents. Even this combination of technological attention to the best adaptation strategy and social attention to make this place important for the citizens denotes a "smart" feature.
The square is situated on a slope and will be an important element in a network of "Cloudburst Roads", roads designed to contain and direct rainwater to parks, reservoirs or harbors (Technical and Environmental Affairs of Copenhagen, 2015).

> Tåsinge Square *"is an urban habitat in which the city's rhythm meets nature's cycles and the logic of rainwater forms urban environment. The activity of citizens, water flows, precise geometry in the district and Copenhagen dialect are all combined with the natural and self-grown approach to vegetation and water.*



img. 77
The square of Tåsinge. Photo by: Tredje Natur studio

> *The topography creates an urban space where edges, transitions, and the relationship between inside and outside are essential"* (GHB Landskabsarkitekter a/s, 2014).

Copenhagen experienced a short but intense cloudburst during the summer of 2015, which put the climate adaption project to the test - the test that was passed with success. Rainwater from the streets was collected efficiently through holes in the kerbs and led to the mould water beds, while rainwater from the nearby roofs was directed to the underground reservoir. This ensured that the neighborhood's buildings and basements avoided flooding and damages.

img. 78

The square of Tåsinge. Photo by: Tredje Natur studio

DEVICES AND TOOLS

Referring to the brochure outlined by Klimakvarter.dk (2015) and titled "TÅSINGE PLADS - En lokal grøn oase, hvor regnvand skaber rammer for leg, ophold og nye møder", Tåsinge Square is a very peculiar public space. Within this research work it is not possible to outline one single device that enables the context to be smart, but a series of related actions, devices and tools that, put together, lead to the creation of a comfortable and functional common space. The project combines successful engineering and electronic devices, which are capable of meeting Copenhagen's

77.

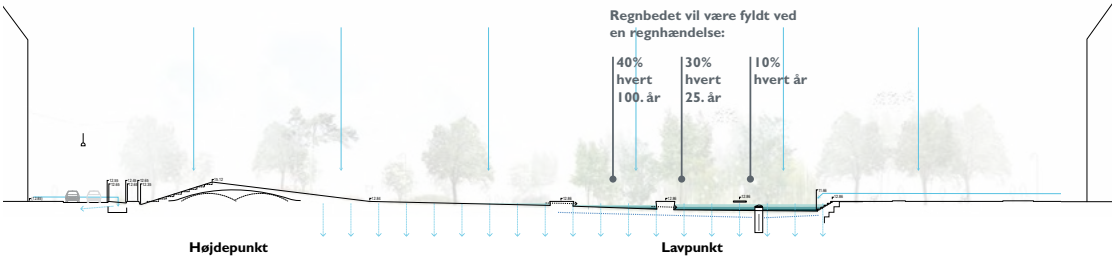
Borgerdrevet. By fornyelse_Bølgen. Urban renewal called in English "The Wave", which was conceived for a contest of ideas in 2013 and was subsequently accepted by neighborhood residents as temporary renewal inside the square.

78.

img. 79

Section of the square project of Tåsinge.
img. by: Tredje Natur studio

objectives that regard climate change. However, at the same time, they are able to become a reference for the neighborhood and for those who inhabit it. This goal, already reached today, was achieved thanks to a strong dialogue with the inhabitants of the district and thanks to a process characterized by projecting and realization of both small and massive interventions of urban renewal and innovative installations, which involved citizens in the choice process[77]. The same spatial layout of the square was conceived, as can be seen in section[78], within a "classic and familiar" Danish landscape (Klimakvarter.dk 2015), which extends from rolling hills to the shores of a lake.
Based on this concept we can observe how the square starts with

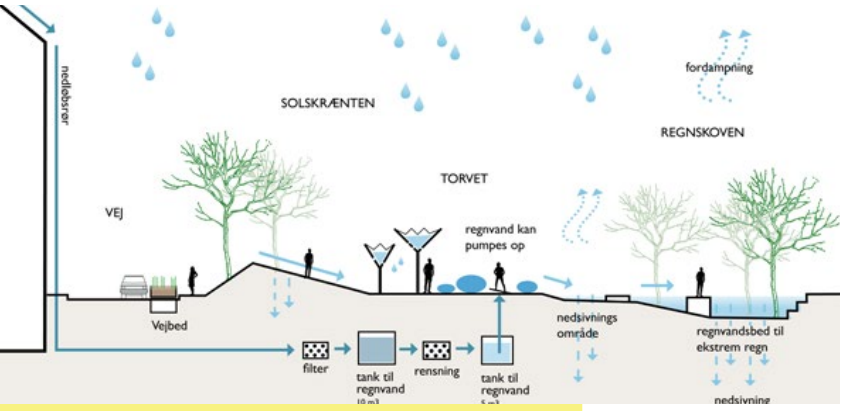


a slight slope to the east, where water from the roads is collected in so-called "water beds", in which some plants are placed. These plants are able to resist for days having their roots immersed in water, thus creating a remarkable biodiversity of the square. In fact, an aspect of equal importance to the climate one, in the process of redesigning the square, was that of demonstrating how the flora used in the present context is able to improve the quality of life of neighborhood's inhabitants from a social point of view and not only as a factor of atmospheric agents' mitigation. (Technical and Environmental Affairs of Copenhagen, 2015).
But the main objective remains water management.
In fact, this problem is addressed and managed with the use of three different devices, which can be defined and identified as enabling technologies[79], especially if we think of a way they rend resilient a space that previously suffered from floods.
First of all, in the center of the square we find "black umbrellas", which have the function not only to protect

79.

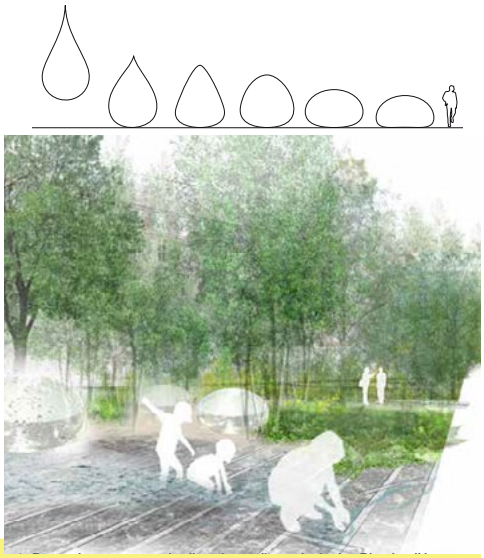
img. 80

Depicting the enabling technologies used.
img. by: Tredje Natur studio



pedestrians from rain, but also to channel the rainwater and to let it concentrate in the underlying tanks without disturbing the passers-by. Another feature characteristic operating in the opposite way are the so-called "drops of water"[80], which recall a drop of water that falls to the ground, and, just as in reality, inside their transparent casing the drops contain water introduced with the help of a pump (preferably during the summer months). This system leads to creation of a play area for children of the neighborhood. The water that is first pumped inside the "drop" and then flows out comes from other underground tanks, where the water from the drainage channels of the houses surrounding the square is conveyed, filtered and stored. The above-mentioned excess water, which is channeled by the systems illustrated above will then be conveyed to the municipal sewage system (GHB Landskabsarkitekter 2014; Klimakvarter.dk 2015).
Water on the road pavement is collected and conveyed into so-called water beds, provided with special flooring that allows channeled water to be filtered before reaching underground tanks. This system focuses on the climate adaptation of the district and at the same time creates a new topography of the square, which is able to integrate an innovative conformation of the space, promoting technological, environmental and social interaction in a unique, new and peculiar use of Tåsinge Square (GHB Landskabsarkitekter, 2014).

SMART PROCESS



80.
imm.81
Drops of water concept and vision
img. by: Tredje Natur studio

In this case, the process that is being implemented in this context does not only concern the application of so called enabling technologies or ICTs. The latter can be adapted to the Klimakvarter pilot project, which is part of the Copenhagen's adaptation plan intended to provide solutions to the three main types of impact: rising precipitation level, rising sea level and heat waves. In this case, the process can be defined as "smart" as it takes a continuous and variable measures based on changing needs. It is using flexible solutions that can increase the quality of life and generate positive economic outcomes. All the features and purposes are essential to the selection of priorities to be adopted.

Such an approach and combination of technologies used make this intervention an insight into the universe of the Smart Community actions/processes. To define it we use the description by Eger:

> *"Smart community – a community which makes a conscious decision to aggressively deploy technology as a catalyst to solving its social and business needs – will undoubtedly focus on building its high-speed broadband infrastructures, but the real opportunity is in rebuilding and renewing a sense of place, and in the process a sense of civic pride. [. . .] Smart communities are not, at their core, exercises in the deployment and use of technology, but in the promotion of economic development, job growth, and an increased quality of life. In other words, technological propagation of smart communities isn't an end in itself, but only a means to reinventing cities for a new economy and society with clear and compelling community benefit."*
> *(Eger J.M., 2009)*

Communities around the world are responding to the needs of their citizens by discovering new ways of using information and communication technologies for economic, social and cultural development. Companies and governments that take advantage of these new technologies will create jobs and economic growth as well as improve the overall quality of life within the communities (Lindskog H., 2004).

In this particular project, the components and the process of ideation and construction are aimed at safeguarding inhabitants of this place and at revaluation of its original weaknesses. The implemented technologies are part of a wider community plan, which aims at expanding throughout the city, thus creating, as it has already been the case in this place, numerous urban catalysts. Various areas could become catalysts thanks to ensuring security resulting from the use of appropriate devices dislocated around

the area and progressive participation of the inhabitants. The community wants to consciously increase the usability of spaces and thinks and targets technology as the only possible tool for resolving corporate and social issues. But the real opportunity must be taken from reconstruction and renewal of a sense of a place and a process of civic pride, as in the present case.

img. 82
Vision of the project.
By: Tredje Natur studio

SMART CONCEPT

Tåsinge Square is the first Copenhagen-based urban climate-adapted area. The square (7500 m^2) is a green oasis, which creates meeting places for residents of the neighborhood, where it was possible to condition and manage the water flowing into the square and coming from the roofs.

Within this project, as it should be in other urban contexts, the diffusion of enabling technologies becomes a means of reinventing the city for the benefit of the community.

In a smart city such as Copenhagen this fact becomes evident through various initiatives, but it is within the project of Tåsinge Square that we can notice a strong desire of the inhabitants to promote and participate in the growth of their neighborhood and the city, as this desire is the basis of the whole project.

Based on these considerations, the project, like the plan, within which it developed, adopts a green approach and proposes a project for the development of "green" and "blue" measures to be coordinated with the project of implementation of water collection system in addition to the strategy for new plantings in green areas, parks and greater use of the square by citizens.

This solution is adopted as expansion of the so-called "gray" infrastructure (i.e. management of rainwater and usual water infrastructure) and is judged and estimated to be too costly, excessively long to be achieved and having results of dubious effectiveness.

It is left out to favor application of "green" solutions at a local level, thus leading to the redesign of road sediments and introduction of green spaces that contribute to the renewal of urban structure

and at the same time redirect water away from residences.
As illustrated by Filpa and Pellegrini (Filpa A., Pellegrini V., 2013), this redesign has consistently involved road surface resulting in the modification of 20% of the asphalt surfaces into green areas, aiming at retaining 30% of rainwater in the subsoil. The reduction in the road surface was evaluated on the basis of current standards without affecting or limiting the existing traffic. The new green areas are conceived as green roads useful for balancing water outflows and enriching urban spaces through on-site evaluations of context elements, such as: green areas that can favor shadowing, materials used for soil cover, orientation of buildings. In the end the project also considered moving the existing parking lots to the shadow areas thus favoring exposure of trees and more efficient use of sunny space. The intersection between Bryggervangen and Landskronagade is redesigned, for example, by moving the parking areas to the shadow and leaving room to the "green stream", which follows the lines of the main streets of the neighborhood and makes it possible to channel water away from residences. Green design is extended at intersections or more significant locations to define entertainment areas. Initiatives of this kind are characterized by a broad use of green infrastructures, which are contained in the Adaptation Strategies for Climate Change in Urban Environment (ASCCUE) developed by the University of Manchester (Filpa A., Pellegrini V., 2013).

Application of this conceptual idea clearly shows that something has changed. We can note how the adopted solutions, while technically using innovative and up-to-date systems, new "green" and "blue" infrastructures, etc., are working in unison on the great landscape network for the future of citizens and with peculiar attention to their needs. This future lies in a bottom-up approach and projecting, which both focus on people and not just on infrastructures. This approach, already highlighted by the concept of Smart community, is to be witnessed in the present project, where administration and designers have managed to work smartly combining enabling technologies (Nava C., 2016), capable of responding to the need of adapting to climate changes and making our landscapes safer and more livable. All this is done by combining projects and systems of Smart communities in our landscapes and working with the Smart Grid system in progress in order to make this context part of an extensive network of nodes and catalysts connected with each other.

5.3.2.2 SOUTH-EST COSTAL PARK PHOTOVOLTAIC PERGOLA. BARCELLONA 41°24'41.6"N 2°13'41.0"E

Location:Explanade – Barcelona Forum, Spain
Design: Martínez Lapeña + Torres Arquitectos + Estayco S.A.P.
Construction: Drace/Dragados/Copcisa
Client: Infrastructures of Lievante, City of Barcelona and Sant Adria del Bésos
State: Completed
Year: 2004
Size: 4,500 m^2

CONTEST

The city of Barcelona is considered to be, according to some recent affirmations, one of the smartest cities in the world thanks to the advanced state of implementation of smart grids, intelligent traffic management and public lighting systems that combine with other distinctive features such as technology expertise and social cohesion. One can find an excellent example of interinstitutional cooperation and smart evolution in the innovative neighborhood 22 @ Barcelona [81]. The area is considered to be an excellent example of smart urban planning, entrepreneurial innovation and application of enabling technologies.
This innovative regeneration project has created new employments, housing and live-work spaces through five knowledge-intensive clusters: Information and Computer Technology (ICT), Media, Bio-Medical, Energy, and Design (ECPA Urban Planning and Eriksson J.).

Internationally-renowned architects were invited to create a compelling skyline of landmark buildings along the renovated monumental boulevard Avenida Diagonal, which acts as the urban spine of the district[82].
The Avenida Diagonal was reconstructed within "Cerda's masterplan" (1859) for the extension of Barcelona, which was supposed to end in a square on the seaside. But it was only a few years ago that the last stretch of the dense city on the occasion of the "Forum Barcelona 2004" finally conquered its access to the sea, which became possible to some extent because a part of the implementation of the "Agenda 21 for Culture"[83] takes place at the intersection between the Avenida Diagonal and the East coastline. (Ferretti M., 2017)

81. 22 ARROBA BCN, SAU. "What is 22 @ Barcelona?" 2006. Consulted on 27 June 2017 http://www.22barcelona.com/.

82. See: http://safesmart.city/en/district-22-barcelona/.

83. Agenda 21 for Culture is part of United Cities and Local Governments (UCLG), the global organisation of cities. It represents and defends the interests of local governments on the world stage, regardless of the size of the communities they serve. Headquartered in Barcelona, the organisation's stated mission is "to be the united voice and world advocate of democratic local self-government, promoting its values, objectives and interests, through cooperation between local governments, and within the wider international community". The Committee on culture of UCLG (also known as "Agenda 21 for culture – UCLG") focuses on the exploration of synergies between local cultural policies and other areas of sustainable development. (www.agenda21culture.net).

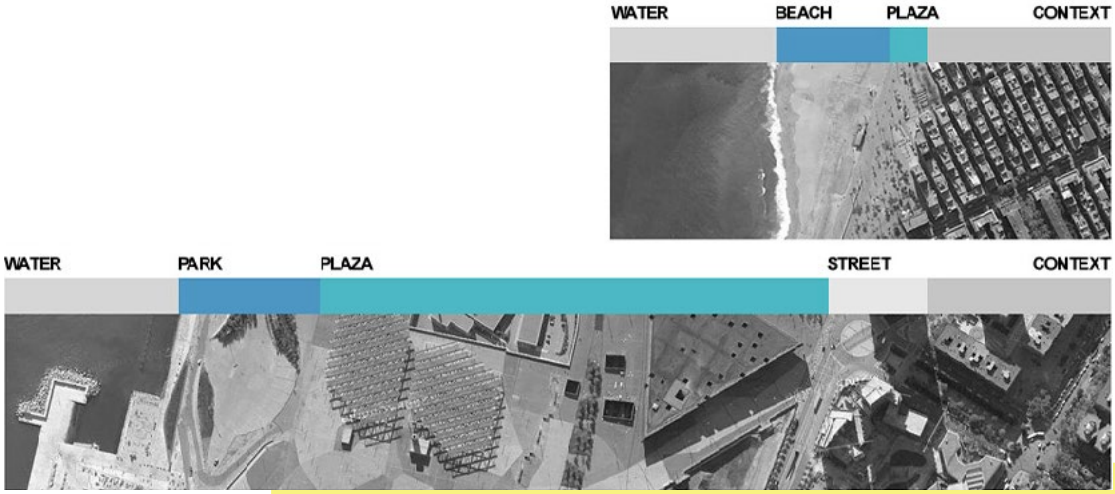
PROGRAM

It's just at the end of Avenida Diagonal, at this intersection, that the project of PhotoVoltaic Pergola is being placed, within the 22 @ Barcelona project. This has allowed transformation of 200 hectares of industrial area into an innovative district that offers modern spaces for a strategic concentration of intensive activities based on education, training and knowledge.

It is the most important urban transformation project in Barcelona in the recent years, and it is one of the most ambitious programs in Europe due to its peculiarities. In fact, over € 200 million have been invested into project infrastructures through public grants.
The coexistence of innovative and dynamic companies that integrate into local ones, made up of small shops and local service providers, defines a network that has proven to be productive.
The key strategic sectors are Media, Information and Communication Technologies (ICT), Medical Technologies (MedTech), Design and Energy.
Barcelona's strong capacity to develop digital and energy infrastructures favor smart city management. 22 @ Urban Lab project strengthens the idea of the city as an urban laboratory and a ground for experimenting with innovative solutions with the increasingly frequent use of editing technology (source: 22barcelona.com).

img. 83

Context of the city of Barcelona in relation to the project of PhotoVoltaic Pergola.
By Foreign Office Architects (FOA)



VISION

The PhotoVoltaic Pergola was part of the South-East Coastal Park in the International Forum of Cultures in 2004. The site of the park was located in a recycling area of a land-stock as Maddalena Ferretti (2017) calls it, and one of its interesting requirements was to bridge an 11-meters drop in level between the city and the waterfront beach. Due to this peculiarity, Farshid Moussavi Architecture created a series of ramps interconnected by sloped surface to circulate throughout the park. (Clusa J. et.al., 2004) (Farshid Moussavi - www.farshidmoussavi.com, 2017).

> *"The resultant topography of the park presents an alternative to the traditional dichotomy between the rational geometries of French landscapes and the organic, picturesque qualities of English landscapes. It is at once complex and rational: generated by precise constraints rather than through mimicking nature."*
>
> *Farshid Moussavi - Foreign Office Architects (FOA)*

img. 84

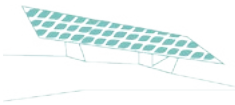
Barcellona – Esplanada Forum & Solar Panels – José Antonio Martínez Lapeña & Elías Torres Architects.

By Emili Remolins

DEVICES and TOOLS

The idea for the Forum Photovoltaic Power Plant was to harness renewable energy and, at the same time, to create a symbol of urban architecture for this newly developed area of the city by using photovoltaic panels as devices that would succeed in producing not only energy but also symbolic values of a place.

TOOL:
PHOTOVOLTAIC PANEL



DEVICE: PHOTOVOLTAIC CANOPY IN CULTURAL FORUM BARCELONA 2004

img. 85

Schematic icons about the tools and devices of the project.
By Giulia Garbarini

Some assume that there is a correlation with the fact that four years later (2008), the great esplanade that dominates this new public space was turned into the most powerful urban solar energy power plant in Spain (Clusa J. ; Marmolejo C. 2004). This marked the culmination point of an initiative to harness solar energy that began in July 2004 when the large inclined structure, popularly known as The Pergola, started to produce energy. Although it is a result of separate construction and management processes as well as independent function, it can be considered as a successful result of the use of such tools as photovoltaic panels in a landscape project and context.
Where the Pergola rises, a new type of an urban plaza is "born" at the entrance of the new marina: a dynamic, sustainable, and interactive civic canopy that plays off Barcelona's abundant natural resources. The canopy's primary element is the dimension of the photovoltaic roof, which is equipped with 2,686 photovoltaic modules with a nominal potential of 443 kilowatts.

Even in the "BARCELONA SMART CITY TOUR" we can find information on how this successful energy device provided a good deal of the electrical energy and became a reference element on the Barcelona coastline and a monument to ecological commitment.
It is a south-facing, 4,500 m2 oblique surface mounted on four reinforced concrete pillars. A huge pergola receives the sun's radiation and simultaneously produces energy and shade. The total peak power of the solar panel is 1,100 kwp. It is based on silicon mono-crystalline cells.

The project's technological elements create a new set of civic ecologies that are at the same time sustainable and atmospheric. The pergola is inclined at 35^0 towards the south and, at its highest point, it is some 50m above sea level. When it was built, the Forum pergola became the largest urban photovoltaic power plant in Spain, and one of the five most important in Europe.

img. 86

Barcellona – Esplanada Forum & Solar Panels – José Antonio Martínez Lapeña & Elías Torres Architects.
By Emili Remolins

SMART PROCESS

Such tool as a photovoltaic panel in correlation with an image strategy project, ex. The Universal Forum of Cultures in 2004, not just turns into a landscaped landmark of success but is also a great opportunity for the city to take its place on the international stage and to show itself at its best. If we see it this way, it can be defined as a device that included in the smart energy category and used in both smart cities and smart landscapes, since it relates to energy potential with landscape recognition (just like landmarks), which makes it a true technology enabler. It contributes, together with urban and landscaping actions taken by the Barcelona Universal Forum 2004 project, to giving a new identity to the place.

The concept of Smart Energy is closely related to that of energy efficiency, which is based on energy savings. But it is also connected to the energy that will be supplied through the use of photovoltaic and wind power plants as well as obtained from garbage recycling.

To create a smart city and an intelligent landscape, we can work not only on energy issues in terms of engineering. Local authorities have to consider all the energy sectors that coexist in the landscape, putting as the ultimate goal the efficient use of available energy sources, in addition to the search for and

effective integration of new renewable energy sources.
The Forum was to be an event of a scale akin to the Olympics. A multitude of conventions, performances, exhibitions, and even circus shows were planned with an impressive list of participants. The majority of these events, however, would not take advantage of the spaces formed through the process of preparing for the Olympics only a decade before. They would need their own new venues, requiring urban upheaval of a fresh area of Barcelona's waterfront. Vast plazas, parks, auditoriums, and convention centers were constructed along the water, just northeast of the Olympic Village.
From a smart grid perspective, one can adapt a user's behavior to power of the network, reversing today's logic; it is a matter of promoting and encouraging user's flexible behavior based on the dynamic availability of power in the network, even with the use of different energy storage systems, which allows the best use of renewable sources as these are generally not programmable.

SMART CONCEPT

The biggest difference between the efforts of urban renewal for the 1992 Olympic Games and those of the 2004 Forum of Cultures is evident in how the resulting spaces are used today.
The two areas are both major public spaces of grand scale along the coast, but they offer very different experiences. The Olympic Village area has the advantage of providing services that people use everyday: bars, restaurants, clubs, and (perhaps most importantly) the beach. People can be found making use of the public spaces at any time of day (or year). The beachside promenade from Barceloneta to the Olympic Port is an attractive place to spend leisure time. The same cannot be observed if one continues north. Although the beaches continue far further up the coast (connecting to the forum area), interest steadily lessens. The large scale programs in the area have no alternate use. Herzog de Meuron's Forum Building, for example, is devastated: empty, dusty, and damaged.

The coastal area created around the forum district offers few amenities to pedestrians, even if the landscaping project designed by the group FOA (Foreign Office Architects) is a valuable and accurate landscape project. What was left after the 2004 events are sprawling empty spaces of a scale useless for much else than future large events. The result, unsurprisingly, is a wasteland of plazas. Worse yet, the unpopularity of these plazas spreads to the parks and beaches that flank them (to the point of seeing them as dangerous). The built environment here is clearly well-designed,

with dynamic forms and artistically undulating hardscapes, but it lacks urban design to make it usable outside of an occasionally planned event (Rotch Traveling Scholarship, 2011).

Solution would be to work smartly with the combination of smart energy already available on the site and smart grid architecture to make this context part of a network of catalyst nodes.Smart grids have developed drastically in the last few years, consisting of a network of information and an electrical distribution network that intelligently integrates behaviors and actions of various users connected through the exchange between Generation centers and points of use and through continuous dialogue between individuals, who can also play a dual role of consumers and producers (OICE, 2017).

img. 87

Barcellona – Esplanada Forum & Solar Panels – José Antonio Martínez Lapeña & Elías Torres Architects.
By Emili Remolins

5.4.2.3 VÈ-LIB e AUTO-LIB. PARIS
48° 51' 12 N - 2° 20' 55 E.

CONTEXT

Paris is the most populous city in France, and within the European continent it is ranked third in size behind Moscow and Istanbul. This fact is of interest to us because it allows us to understand that a metropolitan area of such dimension is in close correlation with public and private means of transport. Consequently, the strategies and forecasts for such a metropolis are to be taken in consideration within the European targets regarding CO^2 reductions and actions in relation to climate adaptation plans, which the city of Paris wishes and is going to adapt. The metropolitan area of Paris grew largely in the twentieth century, leading to a significant increase in the number of inhabitants in its urban area (agglomeration and periurban ring) from 10.6 to 12.4 million proportionally over the years. (Corporate Vehicle Observatory, 2017).

It seems inevitable that air pollution has always been and still is a health concern for the inhabitants of Paris. This topic has motivated the creation of the Airparif surveillance network in 1984 and, since 2001, it introduced (thanks to the reduction policies) the use of vehicles and consequently the reduction of pollutants in the urban context. The above mentioned modifications also reshaped the existing urban density, which was three times that of London with taller buildings, fewer townhouses and smaller green spaces (2,300 hectares of woodlands) (Corporate Vehicle Observatory, 2017). These modifications, even though they may seem trivial, are to be considered in the context of the last intervention of 'regaining the green in the city of Paris, which dates back to the creation of Parc de la Villette in the 1980s, while the current re-conquest of green spaces is very recent.

img. 88

Photo: The Parc de La Villette in 1995 following the completion of architectural and urban planning works carried out during François Mitterrand's presidency

Paris presents a fervent context of innovation and ongoing changes aimed at converting it into a Smart City, at combating climate change, but above all at transforming it into a resilient and innovative European capital. Sustainable urban mobility, districts and built environment, integrated infrastructures, energy and smart grid processes, ICT and transport, but also Focus on Citizens, integrated planning, policy, regulation and management, standards, guidelines, performance indicators and metrics, business models, supplies and financing - all this has contributed and continues to contribute to transforming the context into a smart one, rich in successful cases and potentialities (Zaza O.,

2016). The main objective of the city of Paris is to respond to these challenges rationally by mobilizing collective intelligence, from citizens to industry, through public actors, by trying to involve local ones and facilitate their activities through identifying good practices, ideas, innovations and needs in order to create gradually appropriate and effective public policies.

In the field of intelligent infrastructure and mobility, the city has set up a number of networks with the prospect and aspiration to create an urban, flexible, and high-efficiency environmental model, which combines different services for the city and creates new ones. Firstly, this means working by using information in an integrated way, exploiting the synergy between all components, both in terms of energy and mobility. Convergence will be needed for data management with a dynamic, standardized and transactional information system in order to facilitate the process of sharing and processing data to ease participation, enjoyment, and cooperation of the citizens.

Since 2007, the city of Paris has set an ambitious climate action plan, which demonstrates that the municipality is already interested in alternatives to individual polluting vehicles in terms of mobility and, at the same time, from the energy point of view, Paris city wants to create an energy grid system (smart grid) in order to optimize every element of the chain. This approach involves a different use and sorting system of energy and its production as well as the use of different resources in the nearby area. Therefore, this plan will ultimately lead to the approach of today's society towards a sustainable community. In order to ensure that this is done, as stated earlier, the city of Paris will work on network sessions, covering a large smart grid project "Grid4eu" funded by the European Union (http://www.grid4eu.eu/), winner of the ISGAN Award (the world's most prestigious award in the field of Smart Grids) in 2015. It is a large-scale demonstration project of advanced intelligent solutions, which sets the foundation for tomorrow's power grid by bringing together a consortium of six European energy distributors[68] (OICE Smart City group, 2017). The project aims to put in place existing networks in different sectors such as renewable energy integration, electric vehicle development, automation, energy storage, energy efficiency and reduction of load with guarantee of scalability and replicability in Europe.
An exemplary illustration of an already built and running smart scale grid is the one present in Issy-les-Moulineaux, business district near Paris. The smart grid, developed there in 2012, meets

the needs of 4,500 inhabitants, who live in 1,500 apartments on a 160,000 m^2 surface area[84] (OICE Smart City group, 2017).
As was mentioned earlier, within this smart grid project stands out a component related to vehicle and intelligent mobility in agreement with various experts of the sector, who stressed the need for a more sustainable urban transport system. In 2011, at the International Transport Forum, a threefold worldwide increase in the number of cars was predicted (from 850 million to 2.5 billion by 2050 (OECD / ITF, 2011). As a result, electrical mobility, modes of sharing and automation have received a major boost, here we could mention Paris Bike or Carsharing as an excellent example. They are based on a system that allows access to self-autonomous mobility without consumer being in possession of the car (ACEA, 2014). In a context such as that of Paris, giving consumers the option of renting cars on a short notice and when needed, paying only for the time they use a car and for the distance they have traveled has proved to be a remarkable success.

84.
FESR, Enel Distribution, Iberdrola, CEZ Distribuce, Vattenfall and RWE El Distribution.

img. 89
See the articole: Project goes live article with 250 vehicles on Parisian streets.
By Gavin Conway on December 5, 2011 5:16 PM.
Photo: AP Photo/ Christophe Ena

PROGRAM

Autolib' is a highly successful sharing service with a high frequency of use. As of 2013, most subscribers used it more than once a week, while most users who already owned a public transport card benefited from it less than twice a month. As of the end of 2013, the share of regular subscribers to Autolib' increased considerably, while the use of private means of transport decreased from 73% to 62% (Louvet N., 2014).

Innovations that change the situation in passenger transport require effective public-private collaboration (Dowling R., Kent J., 2015 & Osei-Kyei R. Chan A., 2015). On the one hand, many cities adopt a goal of promoting car-free spaces as a step towards a smart city strategy. Nevertheless, getting rid of cars requires providing citizens with access to reliable and dense transportation networks. On the other hand, private companies aim to market innovative transport products and services. However, for the most part, they fail to reach mainstream customers. How can public and private actors successfully manage changes in urban mobility? Changing driving habits requires creation of new

organizations, processes and tools.

The Autolib' project for the city of Paris was made public by Bertrand Delano in January 2008, two months before his re-election as mayor of Paris. Implementation of an electrical charging service was added to his political agenda since the launch of Velib bikesharing program in 2007. Autolib' became a response to France's commitment to reduce carbon emissions by 20% by 2020. Autolib' benefited from following previous pilot projects, such as electric charging project, Liselec, in La Rochelle in 1999. After countless changes in technological and private-public policies, the Autolib' project was launched on December 5, 2011 with 254 cars and 256 stations distributed in 41 member cities. The synergy between Autolib' Métropole and the Bolloré Group, as well as the agility of "commanding spirit" and strong involvement of Vincent Bolloré, CEO of Bolloré Group, led to a rapid expansion of Autolib'. Société Autolib' and SMA leaders communicated through regular meetings of the SMA Monitoring Committee. Société Autolib', the delegate, produced annual reports for SMA, including financial reports and reports on quality of services. (Terrien C., Maniak R., Chen B., Shaheen S., 2016).
The literature on public management of certain services illustrates that governments are able to protect innovations through public tenders, tax incentives, or subsidies (Kemp R., Schot J., Hoogma R. (1998), Smith A., Raven R. (2012)). Local governments thus can model charging services through parking regulation (Dowling R., Kent J., 2015) and, for example, lead to the success of services such as carsharing by stipulating partnership agreements between private carsharing companies and local government . The key success factor is a stable and lasting public-private relationship (more than 10 years). However, the literature on public policy leaves relatively uncovered the way local governments adapt and build long-term relationships with private actors, but in a context like the one of Pari,s we can surely find an example of success that we can make repeatable if we imagine it installable in other contexts.
The Autolib' study case shows that carsharing, along with contributing to the achievement of environmental standards in cities such as Paris, can lead to creation of new organizational structures. One of the examples is Autolib' Métropole – public meta-organization – in which members of the city council, public and city administrations participated and contributed. In this way, it can be identified as a public-private interface that ensures its transparency and considers factors and issues not only from the top but also from the vision of everyday needs.

Case studies suggest that carsharing projects have interrupted existing public and private organizational structures. As a result, private actors have created new organizations. City departments and municipal councils had to collaborate and reach approvals, which slowed down the decision-making process. Within Autolib', a new hybrid organization, Autolib' Métropole, was created to close the gap between public and private sectors. This result is similar to many of the new types of public-private partnerships that have emerged to launch public bikesharing services, leading to hybrid public and private business models (Shaheen, Martin, Cohen, & Finson, 2012).
Unfortunately, over the years Paris has encountered heavy traffic congestions, severe pollution, and not just in the center of the city, but also in areas outside the Île-de-France. In order to overcome this issue the city's infrastructure system had to face considerable transformation. Paris adapted expansion and adaptation programs that led to the provision of infrastructures capable of displacing 4.1 million passengers by subway every day, to reach 1,479 million of trips in Paris every year, and 48 of average trips per second. Thus, Paris began to develop various public transport or sharing systems that would allow citizens to move comfortably, quickly and with low level of environmental pollution. Among these systems are: 23000 velib (public bicycle sharing), 400 Autolib' (shared by public electric vehicles), 16 subway lines, 300 metro stations and 597 km of bus lanes (Corporate Vehicle Observatory, 2017).

On January 15, 2017, Paris became the first city with a limited traffic area and along with other types of initiatives, such as the previously illustrated smart mobility systems, it seeks to reduce air pollution by combating it through various initiatives and measures implemented by the government or by the city of Paris.

As from January 15, to circulate in a designated area when the pollution is reaching its peek one needs to have a specific Crit'Air adhesive on the windshield. The sticker shows the level of pollution produced by each vehicle and is charged 4.18 €. The most polluting unclassified cars are unable to get this adhesive and are automatically banned from the designated area during the weekdays from 8 AM to 20 AM. The adhesive is printed based on the registration number of the car.
Today, in Paris, Autolib' supplies 600 charging stations, but there is also a new Betlib companion, offering 180 public recharging stations for EV wishing to expand even more inside and outside Paris in the coming years.

VISION

The vision of this project was well illustrated by the director of the Syndicat Mixte Autolib' (2010), who described its birth, evolution and concept. Everything was born from the ambitious vision of the Mayor of Paris, who proposed a mobility solution covering a coherent territory in terms of density, variety of land use and travel needs. 41 Municipalities of the Île-de-France decided to cooperate in a public institution called "Joint Association Autolib'", and to launch consultations with private companies. They will number fifty in a few weeks.

Preliminary studies have determined that a design service to around 3,000 vehicles was good to start with. These 3,000 cars will be distributed in 1,000 to 1,200 stations with an average of 6 vehicles per parking point. The very large dispersion of the stations strengthens the network dimension and creates a close connection with users.

The aim of Autolib' and the general vision, which guides the project, is often summarized in terms of its environmental benefits, primarily in what regards the choice of electric vehicles in terms of reduced emissions of greenhouse gas. It should first be recalled that the main environmental benefits of the project are expected in terms of changing mobility patterns of users arising from the change of engine, this way, they are not limited to the environmental benefits of electric vehicles. The primary source of annoyance reported in opinion surveys in urban areas is noise, and one of the benefits of electric vehicles is that they are perfectly quiet.

The second goal of Autolib' is to increase the mobility of those Parisians, who do not have access to private vehicles, usually for economic reasons. In fact, in large cities like Paris there is a very low percentage of car owners in the city center. This way, Autolib' is also addressed to all those families or individuals who, for various reasons, cannot afford a private vehicle.

By changing the traditional contrast between individual movement and transport, Autolib' will bring new fluidity into the design of mobility. In this sense, it must not only be a new mode of transport performance, but also one that helps to rethink the services provided to users of other modes of transport. It is unthinkable that operators are unable to agree on a "unified ticket" for mobility in the city not connected to the chosen mobility solution. Autolib' does not only change the prospect of public transport

policies. It challenges the traditional strategy of large automobile companies, or rather it challenges the deep rooted sociological model of a car.

The challenge for the Western automotive industry and public municipalities is very simple: both must reform their strategic positioning, otherwise they risk to be overtaken by new competitors or by Asian manufacturers, mainly Chinese and Indian, who dream of gaining their advantage by occupying the almost entirely "blank page" market of electric vehicles. Without forgetting the operators of transport services, who are striving to obtain a new mobility system and simultaneously are relegating the role of the automobile industry as just one more provider and enabler of these new services.

Therefore, it is not surprising to find among candidates for Autolib' the two public transport operators RATP and SNCF, grouped on one side with Avis and Vinci, and on the other with Veolia, a new entrant, Bolloré, ADA car rental company, and also a subsidiary of the G7 group, the city's biggest taxi operator.

img. 90
Autolib by faberNovel 2009.
Lead photo by Farber Novel

DEVICES AND TOOLS

To date, we can state that Autolib' has become a world-renowned model of electric mobility and a reference in terms of smart cities. Encouraged by strong demand and its growing success, Autolib' proceeded with its expansion, after the first installation, which was growing exponentially with more than 830 stations and 4,300 charging kiosks throughout the region, and 300 additional kiosks by the first half of 2014. (Paris Region Economic Development Agency, 2013). The main innovation of Autolib' in terms of smart mobility is in the energy management system, which was designed to be able to trigger a charge specifically at times when the power grid has its lowest demand.

There is also a smartphone app, which makes it possible for the whole system to get featuring outstanding functionalities. Initially developed in 15 cities including Paris, Autolib' now involves 58 municipalities. (Paris Region Economic Development Agency, 2013).
The vehicle: we hope that the vehicles that were chosen will perform well, both in terms of comfort, safety and reliability, and also when it comes to cost, both of purchase and overall operating costs (Autolib' Métropole, 2016). The network/service package: the biggest advance that Autolib' is presenting is not just the type of vehicles it uses, but above all the concept of record-setting and large scale of one-way carsharing. The phenomenon of carsharing with just a couple of recent exceptions that are still work in process (Ulm Germany and Austin Texas) has not been this successful in more than one thousand places in various parts of the world (Marty S., 2010).

The success of the extremely popular Vélib' public bike service from its inauguration in July 2007 opened up a new space for mobility between the traditional public transport (metro, regional rail, trams, buses) and private modes of travel (car, bike or walking): there is now room for "individual transport".
Autolib' with its name claims to be linked directly to these new forms of urban mobility. The concept is very similar to Vélib': it would make an accessible self-service and "direct evidence" available to users of electric vehicles, that is to say by offering the option of rending the vehicle at a station different from where it was borrowed (Autolib' Métropole, 2016).

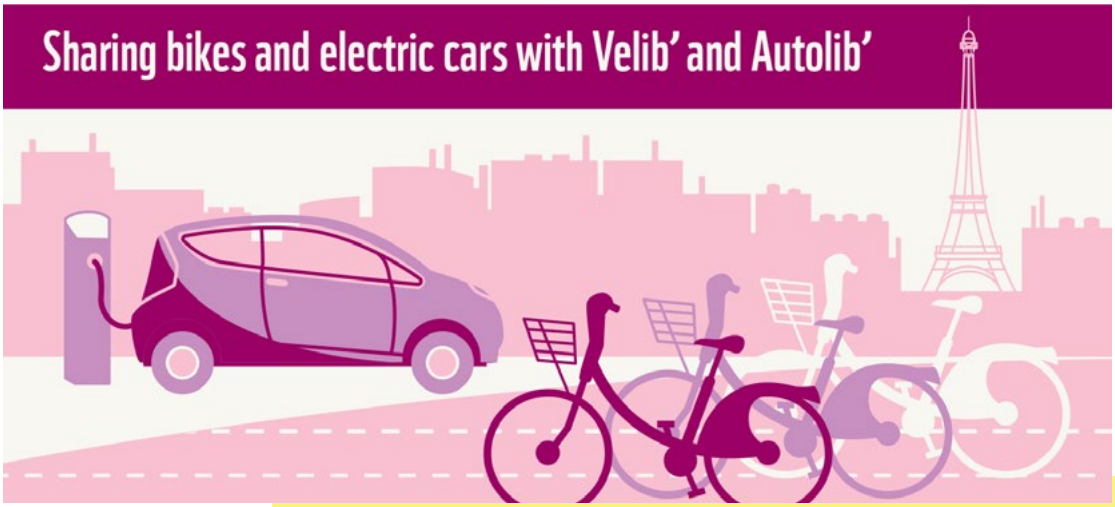
Autolib' also illustrates new potential sources of value creation in the ICT business model, beyond the benefits of the service to the retail customer. By collaborating more closely with the electric

utility and DNO and ErDF, the Bolloré company running the service can improve energy demand management for its vehicles (Weiller C. 2012). Indeed, a parked set of electric vehicles that are connected to the charging network and a data network can be charged in a "smart" way, at times that make use of spare capacity in the electric grid and even that benefit it. EV batteries can offer storage services for secondary energy markets (regulation and ancillary services), particularly if they are aggregated in large battery stocks after their "life" in cars (Kohrs R. et al., 2012).

Many cities in the world (including Oslo, Barcelona, and Los Angeles) are following suit in offering electric mobility services. The rising popularity of car-sharing services and electric vehicles suggests that besides being a pioneer in the field of mobility Autolib' is also a recall of smart mobility combined of different tools that serve the community intelligently and thus become an smart enabling means of locomotion, as well as a new step towards awareness of the environment.

img. 91
An Autolib rental kiosk in Paris.

img. 92
Autolib and Velib © City of Paris



SMART PROCESS

The city of Paris received the trophy of the electro-mobile territories presented by AVERE France on December 17th, 2014. This award rewards the City's commitment in the campaign against air pollution and its action in favor of electro-mobility.

The topic of mobility in Paris as well as in other cities that are (or aim to become) smart cities has common features and issues of both contemporary cities and landscapes. It also implies institutional decisions in the field of infrastructure, policy and climate adaptation plans that are not only local ones, and that have strong social and environmental implications, which make landscapes more adapted for innovation and enabling contextual devices with great potential and thanks to which they are able to fit to the required needs.
Smart and sustainable mobility in relation to reductions of CO^2 emissions and to the quality of life in urban environments is mainly seen as an instrument, a device, which is made available to citizens in order not only to ensure their "right to the city" (OICE Smart City group, 2017), but also to provide its fastest, safest, and most enjoyable use. This process is conducted with a view of making our landscape smart, innovative and ready to accommodate the beliefs of the present society. This mechanism manifests itself in making it easy to connect urban areas and "approaching" suburbs to the center, urban landscapes to rural ones, and in creating a network of intangible infrastructures, the way it often happens in the logic of "smartness", thus promoting social and landscaping inclusion.

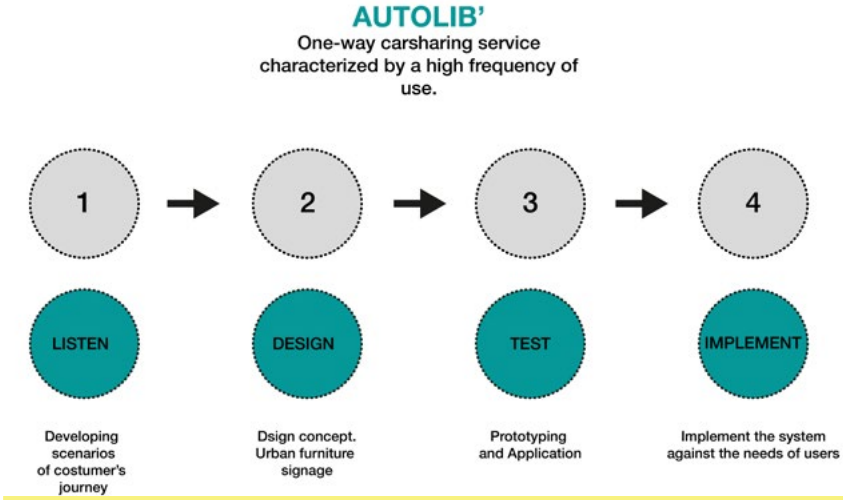
Processes implemented in the perspective of smart mobility are mainly associated with urban rather than country life (although the Wind Cycle, which is a smart example in the cycling industry, crosses different Italian regions having the same aim and project). It is becoming a key issue that links together the subjects of energy saving, sustainability, innovation and technology at different levels of scale, landscape and cities. Just as in a network that manages to express itself through physical infrastructure, which unites various layers that compose urban and landscaping systems.
The smart process that one aspires to achieve in these mobility-related processes, the experiences applied and developed to date, all that in trying to actualize the theoretical concept of "intelligent city/landscape" have brought to light various critics and issues related to mobility. These issues, however, as we have already pointed out in this paper, might function as a launch pad

in overcoming various weaknesses and in promoting cutting-edge initiatives. Some of the problems that smart mobility processes face and to which they try to "respond", are, for example, increased urban traffic congestion and out-of-date vehicles; anthropogenic emissions of greenhouse gases (nowadays, in Italy, CO^2 emissions caused by transport, depending on the research, vary from 24 to 35% of the total, and our country is in the top-list of countries with the amount of cars per person); energy consumption. Indeed, we can note that mobility has an incidence of over 30% of the total energy consumption on the planet. We can therefore say that use of private cars in urban areas alone is responsible for at least 10% of all energy consumption, and that current average traffic in Italy is over 30% higher than in 1990, energy consumption and greenhouse gas emissions grew at an average annual rate of 3%[85].

Another factor to be taken into consideration is noise pollution, which can be alleviated by use of electric cars. Urban traffic severely affects the quality of life and safety of inhabitants, as reveals the first report on health impact of noise in Europe, published by the World Health Organization / Europe (2011).

In addition, the last but not least important is the safety factor. The phenomenon of road accidents has significant implications, both for infrastructure and public health. In fact, it is estimated that about a quarter of nearly five million violent deaths in the world is caused by road accidents.

85.
See: http://titano.sede.enea.it/Stampa/skin-2col.php?page=eneap-erdettagliofigli&id=47



img. 93
Autolib diagram by Giulia Garbarini

SMART CONCEPT

The concept behind the success of intelligent mobility, as mentioned above, is collaboration of public and private administrations,

aimed at achieving more substantial global emission reductions and developing the means of public transport, which respect the environment but are also flexible to the needs of inhabitants.
In this section we have explored the emblematic case of Paris, which proved to be an example of smart mobility, especially with regard to the private mobility of low-emission cars, which can be united in a net and become nodes of distribution or accumulation in the network through various platforms, effectively inserted into the network of a smart grid.

However, many more examples and dynamics of smart mobility are being developed on the world level, all of them having a common concept of providing environmentally sustainable services at community's disposal. Some important examples of such practices, different from Paris, are to be found in Hong Kong's Smart/mobility cards, which can be used on trams, buses, ferries, subways, and high-speed or long-distance trains. Distribution of these cards shows significant results as 84% of the six million people in Hong Cong move by public transport, bicycles or on foot. Another example could be found in Amsterdam, where collaboration between the Municipalities, the Promoting and Supporting Agency for Research and Innovation of Economic Activities, and Gas and Electricity Operators aims to reduce the emission of CO^2 by 40% by 2025. This sort of collaboration has led to activation of bike sharing and rental systems, charging stations for electric vehicles and boat jacks, and to realization of the first commercial, participatory and energy-efficient (thanks to smart meters and smart plugs) "smart road" in Europe, and of energy saving systems for street lighting and tram stops.

This way we could state that the key concept of smart mobility is not only that of sustainability, but also and above all it is the idea able to integrate telecommunications and computing with transport engineering, planning, design, maintenance and management of transport systems.
In today's landscape, mobility is based on the concept of social inclusion, which implies giving citizens and city users (tourists, commuters, etc.) easy access to sustainable modes of transport and alternative travel options, but also to personalized information in real time becoming an active part of the mobility offer. With the spread of mobile Internet-connected devices (smartphones, tablets, etc.), citizens become "sensors" and sources of information for the community, providing dynamic feedbacks on the status of traffic and transport (travel alternatives, road events, conditions of the means of transport etc.).

5.4.2.4 EcoGrid Bornholm
55° 9' 37 N - 14° 52' 0 E.

CONTEXT

The island of Bornholm is a Danish island situated in the Baltic Sea, about 160 km east of Copenhagen and about 37 km off the Swedish coast[86]. Together with the nearby island of Christiansø it is the easternmost island of Denmark. The island is part of the Danish society framework of an exemplary kind, especially in terms of tools, devices and policies that were adopted across the island to make it self-sufficient and energetically avant-garde.
Being part of Denmark's political, social and "smart" context, Bornholm has acquired its features through a long tradition of involving many different stakeholders in decision-making and planning processes regarding environmental and urban development. Among other things, this led the country to become the first state in the world to pass an environmental protection law[87]. This tradition of holistic and inclusive planning continues today and is one of the main reasons of why Denmark is considered a smart society.
It is important to know that the Danish political approach supporting green solutions is both ambitious and stable. These solutions are also expanded on the island of Bornholm. The 'State of Green' consortium, which is a public-private partnership, unites all leading actors in the fields of energy, climate, water and environment under the common plan of transforming Denmark into the first carbon-neutral country in the world by 2050. Furthermore, the "State of Green" consortium fosters relations with international stakeholders interested in learning from Danish experience. Denmark's role as a leader in promoting the green growth economy is recognized internationally, and the country has been ranked in the top two of the Global Green Economy Index in 2010, 2011 and 2012[88].

86.
Consulted August, 20. 2017 https://it.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bornholm

87.
The law was passed in 1973

88.
The Global Green Economy Index 2012

img. 94
EcoGrid logo.

We live in a time of smart cities, which are hubs of smart devices embedded in their infrastructure as smart meters, sensors, cameras etc. Moreover, a lot of people believe that words like "technology", "design", "creativity", or "smart" characterize big cities, where serious problems should be solved by powerful companies. Bornholm proves that this approach is wrong: even if it is a small island, its administration and population have

decided to show that innovation, solutions and development can take place anywhere at any time and be conducted by anyone.
Bornholm is the first place in Denmark to face the new era, and in addition to being a common incentive in the country it is also a symbol of perfect administrating. Bornholm had experienced crises and financial downturns, thus being ahead has not always been within easy reach. But in 2007 the island took a crucial step. A widely representative group of 48 people from the Bornholm community boarded one of its biggest ferries to engender new hope and direction and develop a new strategy for the island. As the ferry was plying the waters surrounding the island for 48 hours, the group developed a vision which we now call "Bright Green Island".

The urban country life on Bornholm attracts thinkers, doers and makers and offers them a green creative playground. The municipality had a wish to turn a previously fringe area of Denmark into an asset, an island replete with green initiatives, projects and enterprises.
Bornholm has chosen a bold new direction and will keep on turning all obstacles into opportunities, developing new solutions to meet major challenges.

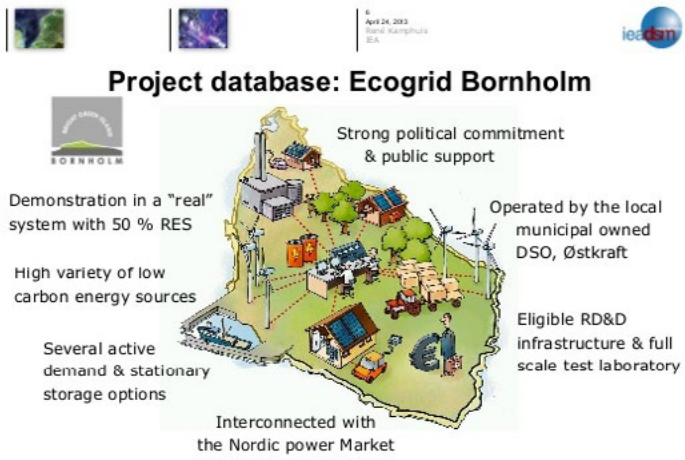
PROGRAM
The EU electricity and energy efficiency directives clearly state that the demand side should have access to the power system on an equal basis as that of generation. Also, the European Commission requires that the member states develop clear rules (Network Codes for smart grid development) for system operation and market functions that foster demand-side participation in power market balancing.

From the very beginning, the ambitious objective of EcoGrid EU was to develop and demonstrate on a large scale a generally applicable real-time market concept for smart electricity distribution networks with high percentage of renewable energy sources and active user participation. It should thereby reduce the need for costly flexibility on the production side and/or compensate for traditional balancing power and services from conventional generation displaced by generation based on renewable energy sources.
The very fundamental program of EcoGrid EU is to balance power systems by repeatedly issuing a real-time price signal for flexible resources to respond to. The price signal will be continuously

updated in order to keep the power system balanced by increasing the price when there is a power deficit in the system, and vice versa.
To test the EcoGrid EU concept, smart home equipment was installed in a large number of households. Customers were able to either manually respond to real-time prices, or received equipment that controlled their heating system to respond automatically to price signals.

The EcoGrid in Bornholm turns out to be such a test area of this program, where a micro smart grid is applied to the island's context and in this case the developers are able to test the program in a controlled manner. The EcoGrid in Bornholm has proven that the customers reacted in a way that helped balancing the power system following a real-time price signal.
Also, there is a significant peak load reduction potential: activation of flexible consumption with a five-minute real-time signal reduced the total peak load of EcoGrid EU participants by approx. 670 kW (Grande O.S., 2015).

In a perspective of replication, customer involvement is the key to success. Moreover, an important task was keeping participants involved throughout the project. And another precondition for wider smart grid expansion in general and the EcoGrid EU real-time market in particular is the design of immediately available equipment that is specifically created for automatically providing power system services to the TSO or DSO upon receiving an external control signal of any kind (market or technical) (Gantenbein D. et. al., 2012).



img. 95

René Kamphuis, TNO, the Netherlands at the IEA DSM workshop in Utrecht, the Netherlands on April, 24, 2013.

VISION

> *The pilot implementation and demonstration on Bornholm are only just starting, thus more time is needed to report on results.*
> *However, the prospects for EcoGrid EU to create a "win-win" situation, enabling small and large electricity customers to save money on their electricity bill, while also relieving the power system, are good. And in the longer term, this will also reduce investments in grid reinforcements and new grids. The savings at a European level have not yet been estimated, but the Danish electricity sector and Energinet.dk have calculated a direct socio-economic saving of at least DKK 1.6 billion when using smart-grid solutions in Denmark. Furthermore, an extra bonus will be the environmental benefit Denmark will achieve by improving the integration of environmentally-friendly electricity and power savings.*
>
> *Gantenbein D. et. al. (2012)*

The prospective for Bornholm to be turned into a Green Island has four cornerstones: Sustainable Business, Good Living, Smart Island and Green Destination. These four categories are organized in a way that they can be viewed as one image with four autonomous sectors. By complementing one another, they comprise a combined vision.
The municipalities of Bornholm and the commission of EcoGrid project have accumulated vast experience and know-how in each of the four categories and they wish to share it with other islands and regions around the world, which are aiming at green and sustainable development.

For a common future of the whole Europe Bornholm Island hopes to become a 100% sustainable and carbon-free community by 2025. A community, which creates local, sustainable and eco-friendly solutions, growth and new businesses. A community which shows the world how a small island can take qualified steps towards coping with urgent global challenges such as scarce resources and greenhouse effect.

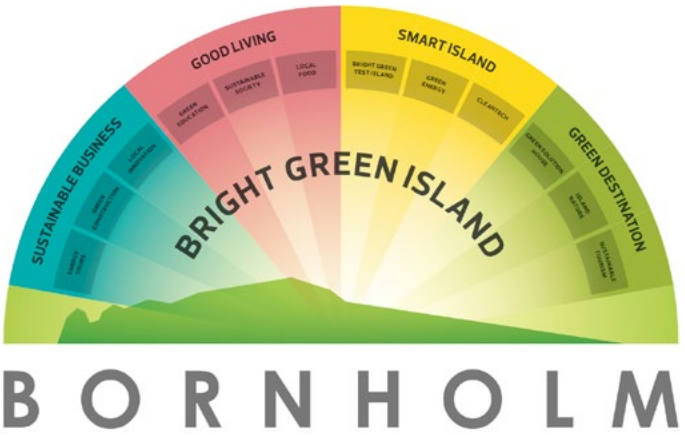
The Danish island of Bornholm is becoming one of the most popular test sites in the world for proving new green technologies. Because of its geographical location and well-developed water, heating, and electricity systems, the island is ideal for testing electric cars, solar panels, smart buildings, and intelligent systems, all of which will play an important role

in future Smart Cities. Recently, the Bornholm Growth Forum formed a partnership with Vaeksthus Greater Copenhagen in order to develop a unique calculation model (Bright Green Island, 2013). The model will make it possible to transfer the test results from Bornholm to other similar communities around the world. As an example of unique opportunities on Bornholm, Østkraft, the energy utility company on the island, is involved in several international test projects aimed at discovering how stability of supply can be maintained once a far greater percentage of power production comes from renewable sources.

One example is the €26.8 million project, EcoGrid EU, which has helped to install computers in 2,000 households on the island, testing smart management of electricity consumption. The project actively involves end-users in the electricity market so that it becomes possible to control consumption based on the price of electricity. A specific household computer makes it feasible for the household to switch selected devices on and off based on the price[89].

89.
Consulted Agust, 20, 2017 www.bornholm.dk

DEVICES & TOOLS



img. 96
Green Island strategy by EcoGrid Bornholm

Inserted in a broader perspective, smart grid and European management system, the island applies in its context a range of Tools and Devices that aim at different objectives, which are well-synthesized and explained in the document "Reference for the study of the overall project" ("Bornholm Bright Green Island")
The main areas where we can encompass three devices are: SUSTAINABLE BUSINESS, GOOD LIVING, SMART ISLAND, and GREEN DESTINATION.
Below we will go back to a univocal set of schemas and give a brief description of each of these macro groups.

The first category that was developed on the island is SUSTAINABLE BUSINESS, which has several different subcategories within it: energy tourism, green construction, and local innovation. As mentioned in the above quoted document, this macro group is

the way to show that the future belongs to those who invent it, and that Bornholm has undergone several business crises and financial downturns over the years, but each time has managed to recover. Since the Bright Green Island strategy came into life in 2007, sustainability, innovation and green technologies have become an increasingly widespread common denominator for Bornholm's business community.
Energy Tours have attracted energy tourists to the island from all around the world, including countries like Thailand, Germany, South Korea, Japan, Poland, Sweden, Hong Kong, Vietnam, China, the USA and Russia. There are a total of fifteen different Energy Tours which can be combined on demand.
Green Construction is expected to create 100 jobs by means of a focused, large-scale effort to create energy-efficient renovation. Close to 10,000 households will be encouraged to assess their needs for energy advice and guidance in collaboration with the island's utility companies. The aim is to provide 1,000 energy advice sessions, as this is the first step towards energy-efficient renovation. In terms of social sustainability, the Bright Green Island vision has proven its ability to inspire the development of new business models which provide meaningful employment to people with disabilities or other challenges that exclude them from ordinary employment.

The second category is GOOD LIVING which has several different subcategories within it: green education, sustainable society, local food. This macro group regards the green conversion process and goes beyond renewable energy and technological solutions. It is crucial for each individual to adopt this trend. It is important to teach ourselves and our children to think sustainably, to change our habits and to motivate businesses and industries to produce greener foods. The Project Bright Green Campus influences the study programs offered by Campus Bornholm in a green, sustainable and innovative direction. The municipality believes that people who care for their local environment also want to take good care of it. And we believe that involvement and possibility of influencing local decisions is the right way to support the vision of a sustainable island community.

The third category is SMART ISLAND, which has several different subcategories within it: Bright Green test Island, green energy, cleantech. This macro group hosts a number of R&D projects involving electric cars, solar cells, energy efficient construction projects, and development of an intelligent electricity system, each of which aims at reducing carbon emissions. The interest

in testing and trying out new concepts and products on Bornholm is primarily prompted by two factors: Bornholm's power grid is connected to the rest of the world by only one network: a long submarine cable that goes Sweden. This fact makes it possible to isolate the island for electricity purposes and monitor the volume of electricity imported and exported. Thus, the impact of changes and new factors can be determined with unprecedented accuracy.

The fourth category is GREEN DESTINATION which has several different subcategories within it: Green Solution house, island's nature, sustainable tourism. Within this macro group Bornholm's biggest attraction is its widely varied nature. The forces of nature cover Bornholm with snow, create turbulent waves, cause heavy storms and provide moments of solitude. But it is these very same conditions and surroundings that attract people to settle here, bring new visitors and fascinate tourists who keep coming back year after year. The serenity of Bornholm's countryside provides ideal conditions for relaxing, meditating and exercising outdoors. Bright Green Island is based on a desire to promote nature conservation to give people better natural living conditions. Our local efforts depict our global desires.

SMART PROCESS

Denmark is a highly digitalized society, which makes it ideal when it comes to implementing or testing new and smart solutions. Since 2001, the Danish government together with the municipalities and the regions has been engaged in a strategic partnership to transform Denmark into a smart and digitalized society. The work revolves around a national Digitalization Strategy, which aims to create a smarter, more efficient and cohesive public sector[93]. The strategy is based on two approaches: first of all, a targeted effort is being made to digitalize communication between public authorities, citizens and businesses. Secondly, the Digitalization Strategy focuses on ways of making various Danish public authorities more digitally integrated.

Denmark's well-developed digital infrastructure supports the country's smart transition as it makes it easier for companies, public authorities, researchers, and citizens to connect and share valuable data. As Søren Smidt-Jensen from the Danish Architecture Centre says: *"We need to think more about the need for integrating sensors and different components in everything from buildings to our means of transport"* (Copenhagen Cleantech Cluster, 2012). The effective digital infrastructure combined with the need to implement smart technologies means that there is

90. Enenkel, e ektivog sammenhængende o entlig sektor. The Government, Danish Regions & Local Government Denmark 2011

great business potential for foreign companies to test their smart products or services in Danish cities.

In order to create smarter technologies, cities and eventually landscape, Denmark is working systematically to foster new and innovative ways of breaking down the great amount of knowledge and facilitating collaboration across the society. One example of how this is done is the "innovation platform" approach, which has been adopted by the City of Copenhagen in collaboration with Copenhagen Cleantech Cluster. The aim of the approach is to explore how public procurement can be used as a driver for innovation.

Copenhagen was ranked among the top Smart Cities in the EU and we can understand that the Danish cities provide an ideal test market for new smart technologies and solutions and that the country does not only occupy the leading position within several key green technologies needed for the Smart City. Moreover, its long tradition of involving different stakeholders in the planning and decision-making process makes it an ideal living lab for smart solutions. This is supported by the fact that Denmark is a highly digitalized society, where all stakeholders are able to connect, share and collaborate in new and innovative ways. Furthermore, municipalities, companies and citizens provide a wide variety of open data, which can be used in the development of new smart technologies. Finally, Denmark is an innovative country, where new forms of collaboration across society are being constantly developed and tested.

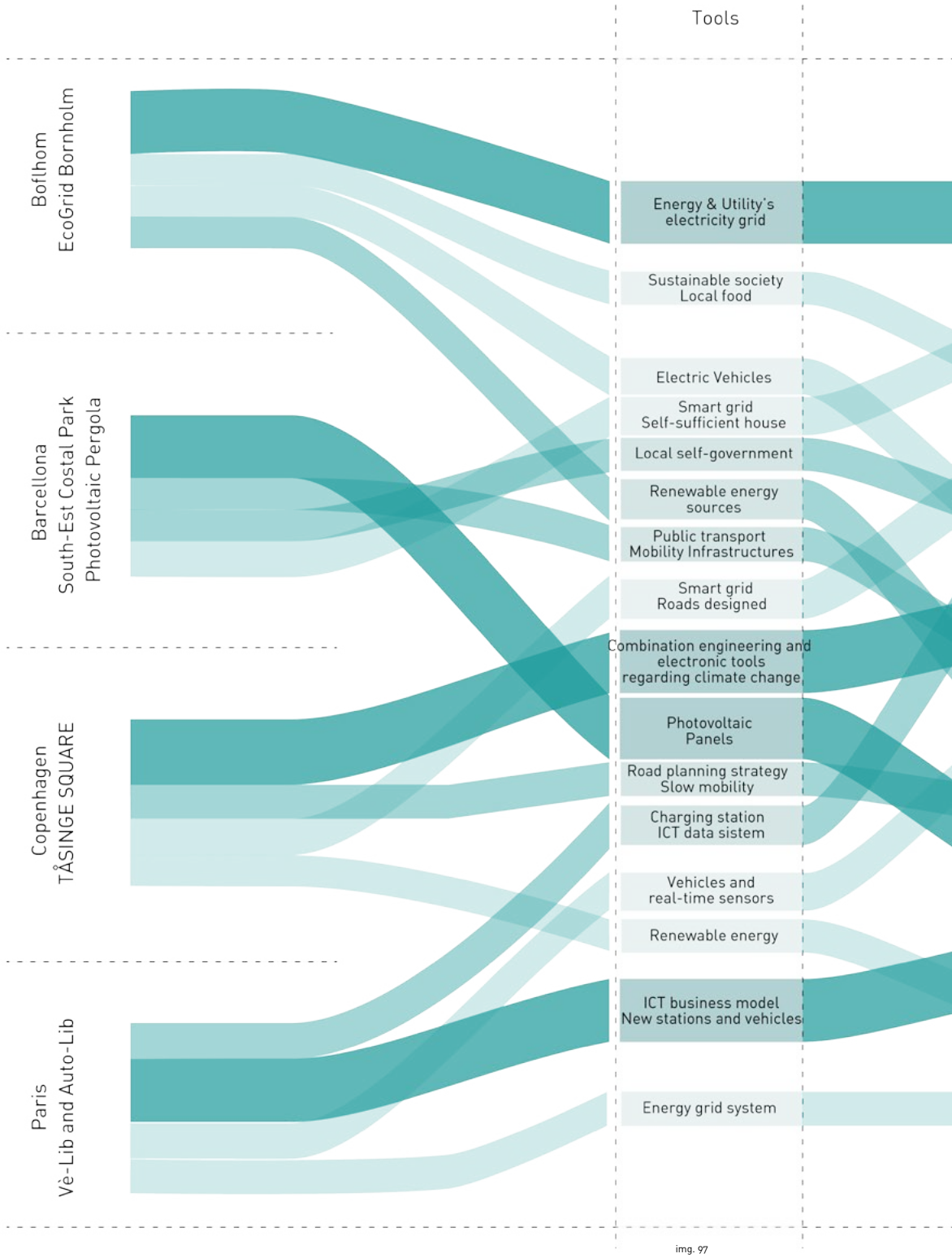
SMART CONCEPT

Commonly and historically, most energy distribution systems are centralized around a few big power plants, but nowadays the situation is changing, or rather it needs to be changed and adapted to new technologies and new global expansions. According to the necessity of shift that is being made even without our will, we can try to adapt to the changes, one of which concerns huge and inefficient electrical grids that lose power while transporting energy from power plants to cities.
Furthermore, as the supply of electricity needs to respond the demand at all times, power plants have to generate an overcapacity of electricity in order to cope with unexpected rise in energy demand. This, of course, is both highly inefficient and damaging for the environment. Secondly, the integration of new and decentralized energy sources into an energy grid presents challenges such as the way in which this energy grid is controlled.

As Tyge Kjaer, Associate Professor at the Department of Environmental, Social and Spatial Change at Roskilde University, points out: "Our use of energy is three times bigger than what is realistically possible in the long run, which means that we need to develop far more intelligent energy systems. A prerequisite for this is that we take an energy system approach. We should ask ourselves how the individual source of energy fits into the bigger system" (Tyge K., Rikke L. 2015). In other words, the energy grid of the future needs to be far more flexible and intelligent. The term 'Smart Grid' refers to a new kind of energy network, which makes use of software and hardware tools to monitor and manage the transportation of electricity from all generation sources connected to the network. This in turn provides for a more flexible and less wasteful energy transmission process, which is able to integrate decentralized and local power generation sources such as solar panels, wind turbines, and heat pumps.

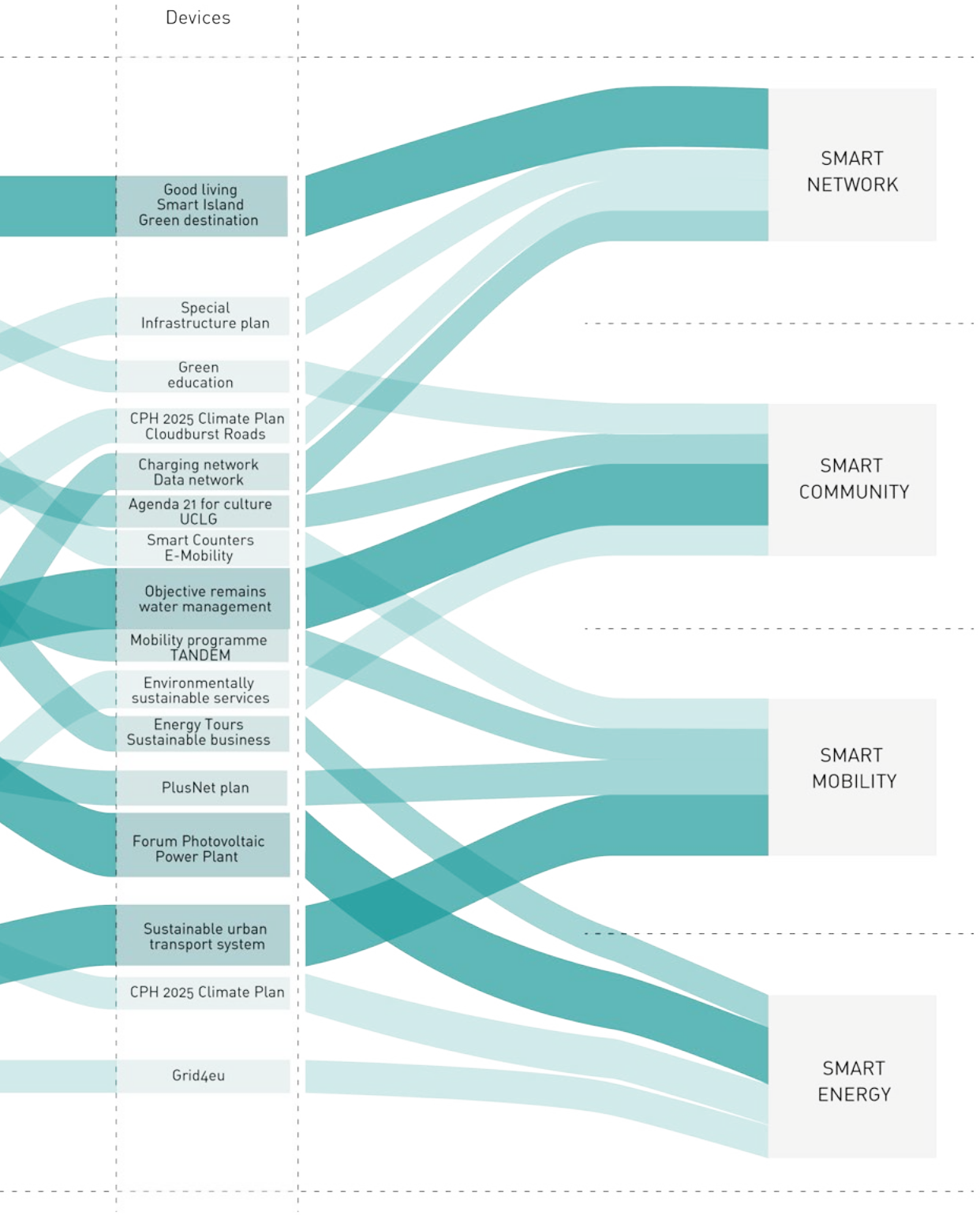
The European Union's concept that provides us with a program like the one of "EcoGrid Europe", which is a precursor for the island of Bornholm, aims at a fast evolution towards intelligent broadcasting networks. The fundamental goal and basic concept is to contribute to the European 20-20-20 targets.
It is trying to use Smart Communications and Smart Market solutions as key contributors to the application of Smart Grid.
The overall project of EcoGrid EU is a large-scale demonstration of a complete feeding system that includes the following elements:
- total distributed grid with all the resources up to 60 kV; 28,000 customers; peak load 55 MW; 268 GWh electricity consumption; 500 GWh heat demand;
- distributed RES, including wind power (30 MW), photovoltaic (2 MW), biomass (16 MW), biogas (2 MW) and electric vehicles;
- TIC Systems, a new information architecture that allows all DER units and DR consumers to participate in the energy market;
- Smart House Appliances, Smart Counters, E-Mobility Using Electric Vehicles as an integral part of a wider system.

With the application of these devices and new technological components landscape can be observed under one single lens, one test. The island of Bornholm is a demonstration of the fact that a smart grid is able to implement common large-scale objectives (Europe) leading to global results and can really change the current situation.



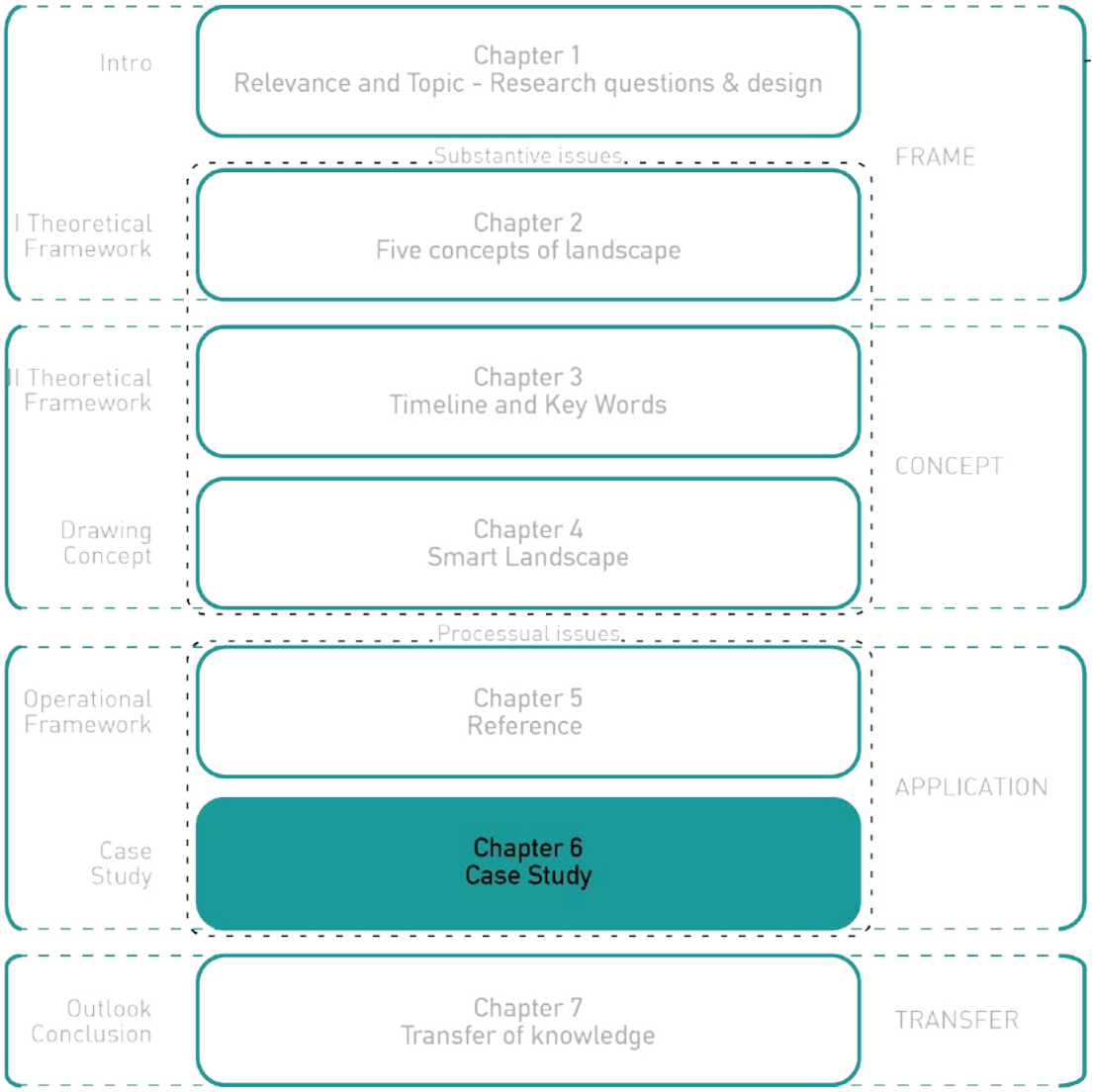
img. 97

Smart features of selected projects
img. By Giulia Garbarini


Devices
Good living
Smart Island
Green destination
Special
Infrastructure plan
Green
education
CPH 2025 Climate Plan
Cloudburst Roads
Charging network
Data network
Agenda 21 for culture
UCLG
Smart Counters
E-Mobility
Objective remains
water management
Mobility programme
TANDEM
Environmentally
sustainable services
Energy Tours
Sustainable business
PlusNet plan
Forum Photovoltaic
Power Plant
Sustainable urban
transport system
CPH 2025 Climate Plan
Grid4eu
SMART
NETWORK
SMART
COMMUNITY
SMART
MOBILITY
SMART
ENERGY

6.0
CHAPTER SIX

CASE STUDY


Intro
Chapter 1
Relevance and Topic - Research questions & design
Substantive issues
FRAME
I Theoretical Framework
Chapter 2
Five concepts of landscape
II Theoretical Framework
Chapter 3
Timeline and Key Words
CONCEPT
Drawing Concept
Chapter 4
Smart Landscape
Processual issues
Operational Framework
Chapter 5
Reference
APPLICATION
Case Study
Chapter 6
Case Study
Outlook Conclusion
Chapter 7
Transfer of knowledge
TRANSFER

CHAPTER SIX // CASE STUDY *

* This chapter is based on: Garbarini G. (in future publication 2018). L.I.D.O. LEARNING ISLAND DESIGN OPPORTUNITIES SCENARI SOSTENIBILI PER IL LIDO DI VENEZIA.

The main case study of this research work was developed on the Venice Lido island. The aim was to represent a prototype for a clearer possible application of the "Smart Landscape" concept.

The choice of this context resides in two fundamental factors. Firstly, in the desire to experiment with the "smart" features highlighted in the reference projects illustrated above. The goal was to apply them in a context that could become the first prototype of "Smart Landscape". Secondly, this desire was met with interest by both a university research group and a private Venetian company (Sinergo Spa), sensitive to the topics dealt with in this PhD thesis, which proposed The Venice Lido as an "applicative" case study. The delimited nature of the island has shown itself to be an advantageous location for such an experiment, both as an analogy with other Green Island projects already in progress around Europe, and for the historical and cultural heritage and biodiversity of the fauna and landscape that the context was able to provide. Thus, it allowed the research team to proceed with prototyping the concepts and processes designed to be repeatable in other larger and more complex contexts.

The L.I.D.O. (Learning Island Design Opportunities) research project is therefore born from the combination of these two factors[91]- L.I.D.O.involves the Venetian design company Sinergo Spa and the team of researchers belonging to the Department of Civil, Environmental and Mechanical Engineering of Trento and the Department of Architecture of the University of Reggio Calabria. Within the framework of the shared research project, this working group was able to combine experience of the Venetian design company for years committed to urban and infrastructural development of Metropolitan Cities with the expertise of one of the most active university research groups in Italy. The objective of this collaboration was to expand design

91. Research project: LIDO Living Island Design Opportunities - Venice. Sustainable scenarios for the Venice Lido. University of Trento and Sinergo Spa. WORKING GROUP: SINERGO SPA: ing. arch. Alessandro Checchin - DT Sinergo Spa; arch. Enrico Dusi - architecture industry Sinergo Spa; arch. Alberto Muffato - Scientific coordinator of research and DT Sinergo Spa; ing. Philip Bittante - DT Sinergo Spa. Scientific coordinator for University of Trento: prof. arch. Moses Ricciprof. arch. Pino Scaglione; Executive Coordination: PhD. arch. Chiara Rizzi; Supervision for Environmental and Energy Aspects: Prof. arch. Consuelo Nava; Working group: arch. PhD Candidate Giulia Garbariniing; Ing. Anna Giulia Metrini; External collaborators for UniTn: arch. Paesaggista Francesca Fasanino; arch. Andrea Procopio.

solutions for sustainable development on the island of the Venice Lido, which can be framed within the programs defined by the European Union for the Energy Roadmap (Energy Strategy 2050) and for development of Smart Cities (Innovation Partnerships on Smart Cities and Communities) or, in this case, Smart Landscape.

L.I.D.O., based on an analysis of the good practices implemented in other island areas including the islands of Lampedusa, Bornholm in Denmark, Gotland in Sweden and on development of an innovative process based on "micro smart grids", proposes project activities aimed at transforming the Lido into a prototype green island.

The L.I.D.O. case study is a prototype of a MODEL of PROCESS, to which the concept and structure of the "micro smart grid" were applied.

The "micro smart grid" was used to follow sustainable scenarios in the area of the L.I.D.O. research project. This method was widely used for territorial, urban and district power grids, but in the case of the Venice Lido this "smart grid model" will be a reference for a process/project designed to regenerate the existing scenario and project it to the new ones.

During preparation of the project, we have referred to the technologies that make possible transition from a traditional network model to the one in which production takes place with the help of sources spread all over the distribution network.

Similarly, the smart grid proposal for L.I.D.O. systematizes the existing grid and context by transforming the current contexts into nodes that produce values. and, by doing so, transforms the island into an adaptive structure as regards strategies, visions and projects in the short, medium and long terms (2020, 2030, and 2050). This transformation refers to the technologies and tools that through the activation of processes/projects enable

the existing prototype and produce a new one, which, referring to Global Initiative for Sustainability in the Islands (Greening The Islands), can be defined as a "green island".

The prototype of a "green island" is, in our case, the result of various trims that the "micro smart grid" has produced through the network of existing or potential nodes (catalysts), which can be activated according to the three identified and non-opposing scenarios (New Islanders/Sustainable Mobility/Zero Consumption).

Based on the assumption "island as smart grid", these scenarios become instruments through which it is possible to interpret the existing context (urban, rural and landscape) in order to reveal its potential and therefore direct its transformation. From this point of view, various visions emerge based on the assumption that any energy system could become a system forapplication of devices or tools that will ultimately enable rewriting of landscape.

img. 98

New interchange processes between different systems and devices.
Sud-West Lido Island.
img. Giulia Garbarini

6.1 VENICE LIDO CONTEXT

It is well known that the island of the Venice Lido is inserted in a unique environmental context. In fact, the island, like the other islands of the Venice lagoon system around the coastal wetland, is subject to intense anthropized tides.
The city of Venice, which is the fulcrum of this system, represents the enviable result of a complex process of construction and territorial management, as well as the product of shrewd and focused preservation of natural dynamics, which, together with control and management of cultural dynamics, have combined to create a heritage site, a work of art appreciated by the whole world.
Management of the environment in its historical balance with human culture and activities, study and interpretation of the ways of understanding connections between land and water on each island, between one island and another, as well as between the lagoon as a whole and the area surrounding it, local activities and land use, agriculture, fishing, industry. settlement structures and infrastructures, and the planning of a coherent and hence sustainable tourism policy, are essential aspects that, in many cases, demand national and international attention.

In fact, the safeguard of Venice and its lagoon is an objective of national interest captured in the law n. 171/73 issued in response to the floods of November 4, 1966.

In light of the process of demographic, economic, social and environmental decline in Venice, Mestre, Marghera, the Lido, Islands and the other centres of population on the mainland that has recently emerged, it is considered that a renewed programmed effort must now be implemented in line with both the European perspectives but above all with the Venetian public administration.
Today, the most imminent needs of this area are represented in

img. 99
Orthophoto of the Venice lagoon context

the approach of policies regarding Venice and its lagoon being the only urban and historical-environmental conglomerate of its kind in the world endowed with a natural and irrepressible transnational and international vocation, which renders it a privileged place for the meeting of cultures, experiences and professionalism of the most diverse origins.

These complexities of differing naturalistic and urban origin delineate the lagoon as a context full of potential and make it an ideal basis for the prototype to be used as a case study. The aim of this case study is to trigger a process of creating a more 'responsive' landscape capable of offering a proactive, 'smart' response to the demands made by it, and one in which it is possible to apply a process that can be repeated in other contexts, thus creating an extended landscape network.

The starting point within the lagoon archipelago is the Venice Lido island, which given its enormous potential (historical,

logistic, economic and cultural), its proximity to the city and its need for a system of infrastructural investments and urban redevelopment, proves to be an attractive place full of potential for the experimentation of the case study. It represents the capacity to modify economic, residential, social and environmental attractiveness of the entire territory in order to develop the economic basis of the tourist sector, which is distinct from that offered by the city of Venice itself, while simultaneously increasing the resident population. The intention is to restore the island of Lido to the splendour of the past as a place able to produce and export culture, to host major events, to become the headquarters of international organizations, to offer intercultural and inter-religious dialogue, to provide quality services for tourists, residents and workers.

Venice LIDO (AT, 24-25-26). - An island in the Venetian lagoon, known as the most popular seaside resort in Italy. It is part of the municipality of Venice and is half an hour from the city. The island, which is about 12 km long, and between 300 and 1000 metres wide, separates the lagoon from the sea and is delimited by the S. Nicolò (or Porto di Lido) and Malamocco canals. [...] The island also has military importance for the defence of the city; [...] At the end of the 19th century the island, which was at this time uninhabited, began to transform itself: villas, houses and hotels rose among gardens; a network of roads was created, running between the lagoon and the sea, and along the seafront.

The predominant peculiarities, reported in the Treccani encyclopaedia, which characterize the island of the Lido di Venezia, are closely linked to the Venetian dynamics.

As accurately reported on the website of the City of Venice[92], the island of Lido, which is located between the lagoon of Venice and the Adriatic Sea, and physically separated from the islands that is

92. See: https://www.comune.venezia.it/it/content/lido-pellestrina (consulted November , 15, 2017)

img. 100

Photos of: Alberoni and Murazzi.
Available on: http://www.operasancamillo.net/csa-stella-maris

the historic centre of the Venice city, is aligned with the Cavallino peninsula and the island of Pellestrina, and lies between the lagoon and the open sea. It has a population of 17,191 inhabitants (data: Census May, 2012). It also includes the ancient Roman village of Malamocco, and, given that the island extends for almost 12 km, visitors may use their own vehicles in order to get around, thanks to the car ferry links to the city and mainland.

Morphologically speaking, the island is divided into two distinct areas:
the part facing the Adriatic features wide, sandy shores with a variety of fauna (the large protected Alberoni and San Nicolò areas host a large number of plant and animal species), which are ideal for bathing thanks to the sea defences known as 'murazzi', consisting of Istrian stone barriers built in 1700 by the 'Serenissima' for the defence of the city from the violence of the sea.
The inner part of the island facing the lagoon features extensive constructions in the local style, making it the largest and most heavily populated island in the Venetian lagoon, famous above all for the International Film Festival, which is held there every year during the first ten days of September.

img. 101 - 102

Posters of the Venice - International Film Festival

The Festival, which was first held on the terraces of the Hotel Excelsior, in 1938 was moved to a Palace located not far from the centre of the island, a historical building that soon proved insufficient compared to the needs of the public. The Film Festival, which rapidly acquired the status of a cultural event of international level, bringing together the most famous film producers and stars of the world for the conquest of the Golden Lion, required a space of its own.

This gave rise to the need of building a new and more appropriate Palazzo del Cinema, and the following is a short history of the

resulting projects. The first competition was organised in 1991 by the Venice Biennial and won by the Spanish architect Rafael Moneo, but the project was never realized due to the lack of the necessary funds; in 2004 a new international competition was commissioned by the Venice Foundation and was won by the 5+1 AA Femia-Peluffo studio with a project that included a large on-surface level theatre (known as "il Sasso" – "the Stone") and three additional underground projection areas. Unfortunately, this project was not brought to life either, mainly for economic reasons.

During the same period, the city council embarked on a large scale real estate operation offering dual benefits: purchasing the old seaside Hospital from the local health authority in Lido, decommissioning and selling it to private developers with the aim of expanding touristic and commercial potentials of the Venice Lido.

Still in the same context, in September 2009, the services conference authorized a series of important projects in other historical structures, abandoned for some time, such as: a 5-star luxury hotel (Excelsior), and a residence (Des Bains) housed within historical hotel structures; a tourist village of 32 houses within the mentioned area of the Malamocco Fort.

There were numerous monetary and legislative obstacles that prevented the aforementioned projects from realization without disturbing the Venice Film Festival. It is part of the history of this place and its foundations lie in the history of the Lido island. In fact, the site of the old 'Quattro Fontane' fort, was replaced by modern buildings, such as the Casino and the Palazzo del Cinema during the 1930s.

Another important aspect to underline is that before becoming a glamorous attraction, where Hollywood actors and stars compete in glossy crousettes, the Venice Lido was a military

img. 103-104

Project of the Palazzo del Cinema of the Lido of Venice.
By the 5 +1AA Femia-Peluffo studio

strategic point safeguarding Venice. Its elongated shape, almost a protective chain against the sea and its enemies, was exploited by the Republic as a natural defensive outpost since the beginning of its history.
It is no coincidence that the most important "entrances" to Venice from the sea are located at the two ends of the island. The first to the north-east, including the "de li do castelli" port, is the oldest defensive system, consisting of the fortresses of S. Andrea (on the island of the same name) and of S. Nicolò, capable of preventing any enemy vessel from entering the lagoon.
The second one to the south includes the port of Malamocco – Alberoni, defended by the fort of the same name, consolidated during the seventeenth century but now in ruins.
The intermediate fortifications located in the Quattro Fontane and Cà Bianca localities seem to have been reinforced and expanded considerably during the Austrian domination between 1840 and 1860. At that times, the island was used almost exclusively as a military outpost, effectively blocking any construction processes.

The Fortress of San Nicolò, which covers an area of about 60 hectares and is today contained between the mouth of the harbour and Via Giannantonio Selva, can be considered a sort of authentic citadel, complete with barracks, a castle with towers, ramparts, embankments, stables, target shooting, some rare and scattered houses, and even a monastery. On the other hand, going north towards the San Nicolò Riviera, flanked by Art Nouveau buildings, one reaches the town of San Nicolò, which houses the largest fortification on the island and where it is possible to admire the ancient church, founded in 1044 and rebuilt in the 17th century.

img. 105

Hotel Grande Albergo Ausonia Hungaria, of the Venice Lido

During the same period (17th century) a settlement developed around the new church of Santa Maria Elisabetta, although up to the mid-19th century the island was predominantly a rural area full of vegetable gardens.

Only further, towards the centre of the island, the architecture becomes rich in Art Nouveau buildings and green parks that transform the Grand Viale Santa Maria Elisabetta into a wide, tree-lined road that runs perpendicularly from the lagoon to the sea. In this area, several canals intersect, effectively subdividing the Lido into a series of smaller islands, mirroring other locations in the Lagoon. Continuing observation of the island towards the centre, one notes that the architecture becomes rich in Art Nouveau buildings and green parks that lie mainly along the main thoroughfare, the "Gran Viale".

When one disembarks at S. Maria Elisabetta one gets an idea of what the 16th century maps already presented as the main road routes that, at the time, consisted of paths no more than 2 metres wide connecting the landings on the lagoon side with the beach, where there was a very tall sand dune that remained in place until the 19th century, when the first visitors of the bathing areas had to use donkeys decorated with rattles and bells to cross it.
Only a few years later the dune was levelled and the road widened to allow the passage of wagons and carriages and (starting from 1905) of the two-lane electric tram.
The Lido beach owes its fame to the natural dunes of fine and golden sand and to the clean and still water protected by the two large breakwaters of S. Nicolò (to the north) and the Alberoni (to the south) and numerous other smaller dams, which are situated in front of every bathhouse, and are known as brushes.
At the two ends, the two above-mentioned large dams stretch out into the sea, limiting the entrance channels to the lagoon for maritime transport heading to the Port of Venice.

img. 106
Tramway network of the Venice Lido

Although the Lido landscape is rich in a widely diversified heritage, which offers countless opportunities, today (as illustrated in the article by Filippo Maria Pontani and Edoardo Salzano's book):

> *"At the Lido the trees are gone, Aschenbach's 'Des Bains' has been closed for years (and will never reopen as a hotel), the old Palazzo del Cinema has been restored hurriedly so that it is just adequate to host the Festival [...] while to one side lies a chasm that has already swallowed up 37 million euro, and which, in the words of Galan himself, will never see more than a single projection room [...]" (Pontani F. M., 2011)*

In conclusion, if Venice is a city besieged by mass tourism and huge cruise ships, which fill the background of picture postcards as if they were the outskirts of the city, while pointing towards mega-projects like MOSE, the Lido should avoid falling into the same trap and above all should make every effort to avoid being swallowed by Venice. The Venice Lido island should maintain its peculiarity, its history and its environmental connotations without following, as has already happened in the past, political ambitions of the Venetian administrations,

img. 107
MOSE.
Photo avaiable on: http://espresso.repubblica.it/attualita/2017/02/03/news/il-mose-fara-affondare-venezia-1.294793

> *"whose objectives led to a collateral consolidation of a large part of the Lido in the name of high-level tourist development, completely oblivious not only of the needs of the inhabitants, but also of the minimum protection of the lagoon landscape." (Pontani F.M., 2011)*

This must not happen again, and thanks to its landscape connotation and the unique features described above, the Lido distinguishes itself as a rich, welcoming environment, open to new scenarios and perspectives.

6.2 PROTOTYPE

This research aims to present the Venice Lido island as a prototype involved in a number of "Green Island"[93] contexts, and to further develop this model. The project takes such contexts as a starting point for developing a prototype capable of "incorporating" the previous ones and going beyond the mere resolving of environmental or logistical problems that are common in island contexts in general.

The L.I.D.O. prototype aims at responding to pressing issues that architecture and urban planning are called to face today, attempting to move towards a "post-fossil" landscape,[94] deriving from the need to identify and implement suitable political-design strategies, ranging from the energy market, legislation, to the concept of adaptation and technological development.

We are aware that Europe, like the other main industrialized economies, has recently committed to supporting a massive expansion of renewable energies in order to achieve international objectives of reducing carbon emissions, but it is essential to be aware of the prospects, recognizing the need to implement adaptive actions in the field of energy. The growing awareness of climate change, along with the inevitable impacts and consequences - not only in the environmental field - suggests that the spatial appearance and organization of urban and rural landscapes will undergo far-reaching changes and influences. Our task must be to work on landscape, making both qualitative and a quantitative contribution and using the concept of adaptation[95] as a process of anticipation of negative effects of climate change, together with an action plan designed to prevent such effects.

Innovative contribution that the present research work provides, even though mainly attributable to the aforementioned areas of discussion, remains in line with the European directives,

93. See: http://greenislanddproject.org/Home_Page.html

94. Dirk Sijmons, Jasper Hugtenburg, Fred Feddes, Anton van Hoor, "Landscape and Energy Designing Transition", Published by NAI010 Publishers, Rotterdam hardcover, 2014.

95. GREEN PAPER, "Adapting to climate change in Europe - what possibilities for action for the EU", Brussels, 29.6.2007 COM (2007) 354 final.

establishing as its objective reinterpretation of the identified obstacles and/or needs, in order to address scenarios of interest towards the development of new opportunities for the future.
As has often been demonstrated[96], aby planning "preventive adaptation" actions[97] properly, it is possible to save money and safeguard those contexts that are constantly under threat.
Until now, the fight against climate change has been conducted through two different types of actions[98]. The first involves adopting (mitigation)measures aimed at reducing greenhouse gas emissions. The second is aimed at reducing vulnerability of natural systems, increasing their resilience in the face of changes through implementation of adaptive measures.

Consequently if, the Climate Adaptation Plans[99] represent future challenges that must be confronted in different contexts since they contain both actions briefly illustrated above, in a perspective not of separation but rather of union and continuity. In this context, the aim of the L.I.D.O. project is to tackle complex transitions of the territories and cities of the future with a transdisciplinary approach, starting from observing and putting into practice the current trends in the European geopolitical framework, but also by consolidating the concept of 'pro-activity', working simultaneously on different objectives related to energy, thus providing productivity and smart storage.

In a wider sense, a green island represents not a single network, but a network of networks, having the objective of establishing contact between territorial structures identified as new islanders, smart mobility and zero consumption, through the application of specific actions implemented in the European scenarios and capable of responding to the European standards on CO2 emission reduction, as required by the Energy Roadmap 2050 (Günther H. Oettinger, 2012).

96. Economic Aspects of Adaptation to Climate Change (OECD, 2008) and The Stern Review on the Economics of Climate Change (Stern report) (HM Treasury, 2006).

97. Marco Ettore Grasso, "Climate change and the right to health", published by Franco Angeli, 2012.

98. RACES project Educational kit on climate change http://www.liferaces.eu/a_scuola

99. One of the current cities is deriving considerable advantages from the adaptation of climate adaptation plans is Rotterdam, thanks to the "Rotterdam Climate Change Adaptation Strategy ".

6.2.1 L.I.D.O.

The L.I.D.O. project is focused on the search for a prototype of landscape planning and design, where the island of the Venice Lido represents the ideal case study. Thanks to delimited geological conformation of the Venice Lido island, and the proximity to the 'mainland', within the L.I.D.O. project it has been possible to apply methods, tools and theories capable of stimulating debate and creating a prototype, with the procedural objective of responding to the European targets regarding resilience of anthropized landscapes and creating a new process based on virtuous models of ecosystem services and projections of smart development through new, future scenarios.
Therefore, we can deduce how the mixture of pragmatic application of instruments and devices can trigger a virtuous process aimed at adapting and enabling a landscape proactivating values .

The present case study assumes the role of a 'driver' towards possible future visions of the Lido context, in which, when interpreting and designing it, the system of overlapping ecosystems drives the connection between futuristic scenarios and their union in non-opposing way.
L.I.D.O. is an example of excellent application of the process of interchange of energy, values, 'hybrid' knowledge and virtuous processes that aim to create more adaptive scenarios, which would allow contemporary landscapes to become 'Smart Landscapes' with the aim of establishing a smart community.

It is normal that every city or landscape context experiences its own process of change in an almost constant way, being in fact continually influenced by the local and global change that inevitably leads to adaptation of the same context to the forces - internal or external - that affect it.
We must bear in mind that the process of adaptation, as frequently explained by the theories of Landscape Urbanism, consists

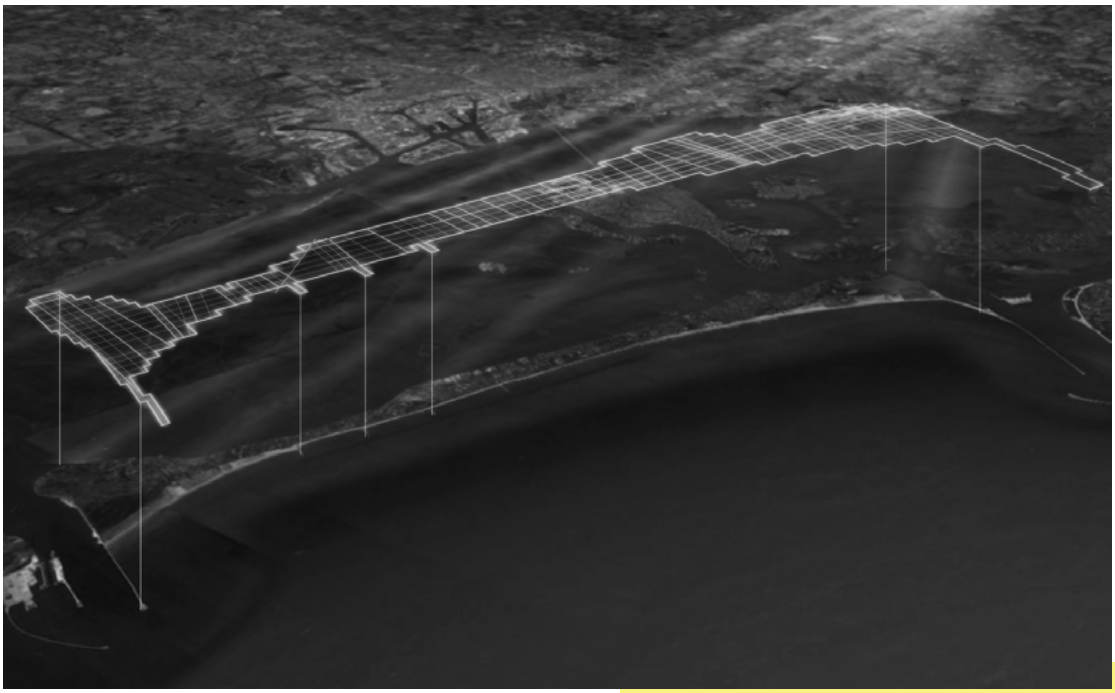
essentially in maintaining the optimal dynamic equilibrium characterized by a high coefficiency of diversity and efficient use of the energy that transits the system.

Hence, a process of this type within the context of the Lido or other ecosystems allows us to study and control very complex systems, rich in changes and elements but at the same time organized. This can be inferred from the very concept of an ecosystem, as it is characterized by a constant exchange of information and material between its ecological and organic dimensions and that of the organisms that "inhabit" it, but also from what Kevin Lynch says[100] in relation to the distinctive features of the ecological city, but above all of its connections. In fact, Lynch talks about "organized complexity" due to the simultaneous coexistence of variables of a single system, in which city, marked by multiple conditions, is united with landscape (Lynch K., 1981).

The road opened by this case study also presents a range of different contexts, while being manifested in the activation of energy, environmental, smart or other devices that favour evolution of current and future transformation processes.

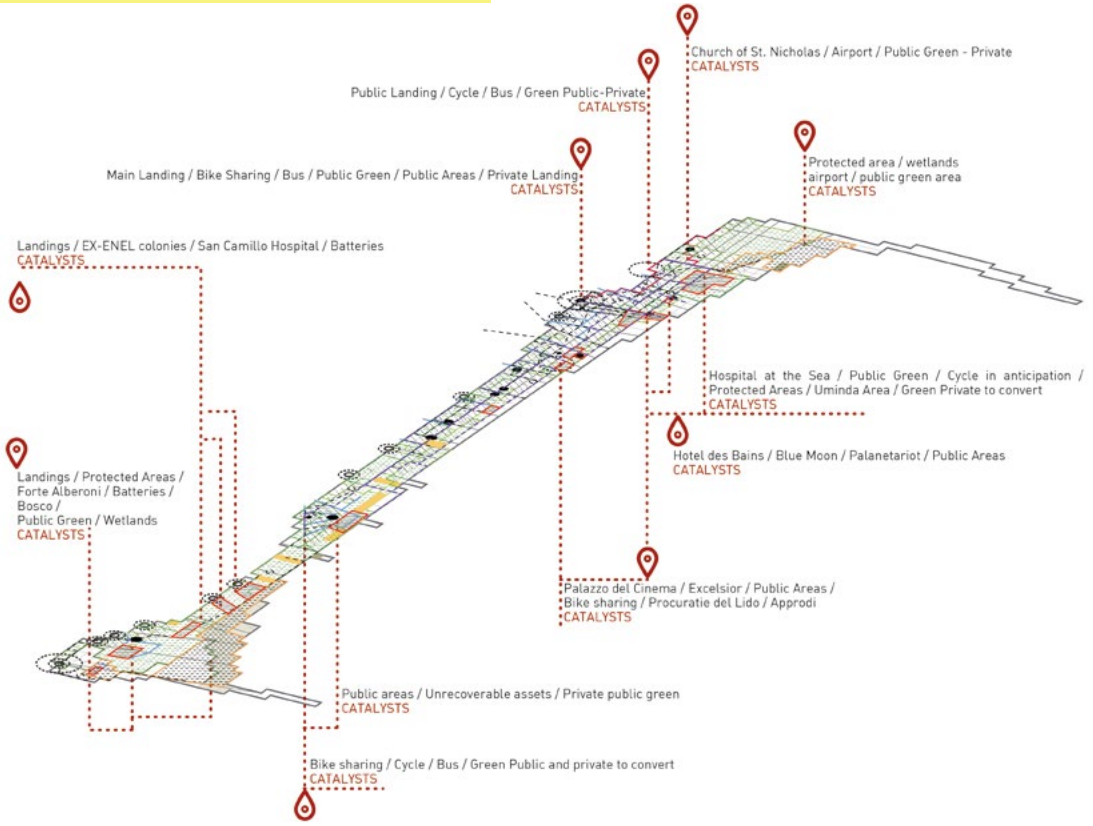
100.

The concept of ecosystem manages to dominate very complex systems, rich in changes, organic or inorganic elements, and with a profusion of actors and forms. (Lynch K., 1981, p. 94)



img. 108

Vision of the "Smart Landscape" applied on the Venice Lido.
img. by Giulia Garbarini



img. 109

Concept of smart grid applied on the Venice Lido. Identification of places as catalysts.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

This mixture of various devices and processes allows us to identify four fundamental pillars that form the basis of this experimental research process, but which can simultaneously evolve as contributions to cultural progress, innovation and transdisciplinarity in a range of contexts.
The four Pillars are as follows: European policies as drivers of resilience; devices related to renewable energy as drivers towards energy efficiency; smart grid as a driver for an architectural model; location as a catalyst.

Derived from other disciplines, contexts or theories, they are "transformed", re-interpreted within the goal of this study and used as drivers of conceptual and design change.

Figuratively speaking, they can be considered as the roots of the

L.I.D.O. case study, which, like a seed, is planted in a soil fertile with possibilities on different scales, forming roots that anchor it to the respective urban or rural context, while simultaneously growing branches through which it is disseminated. As an analogy to the roots of a plant, the main pillars in our case study have the function of anchoring, absorbing 'nourishment' from the context and of communicating with similar 'organisms'. In fact, every time we observe organisms present in nature (such as plants) we may see how they, too, are interconnected by a kind of network, enabling them to form a biunique relationship. (Ulisse A., 2010)

In his book "EnergyCity", Alberto Ulisse argues that in the construction of the connection between the parties aimed at creating a network, different devices and contexts should declare their identifying characteristics on the basis and structure of the system. In the case of this research, thanks to the main pillars identified above, we can hypothesize a connection and set-up of different contexts in which the process could be applied.

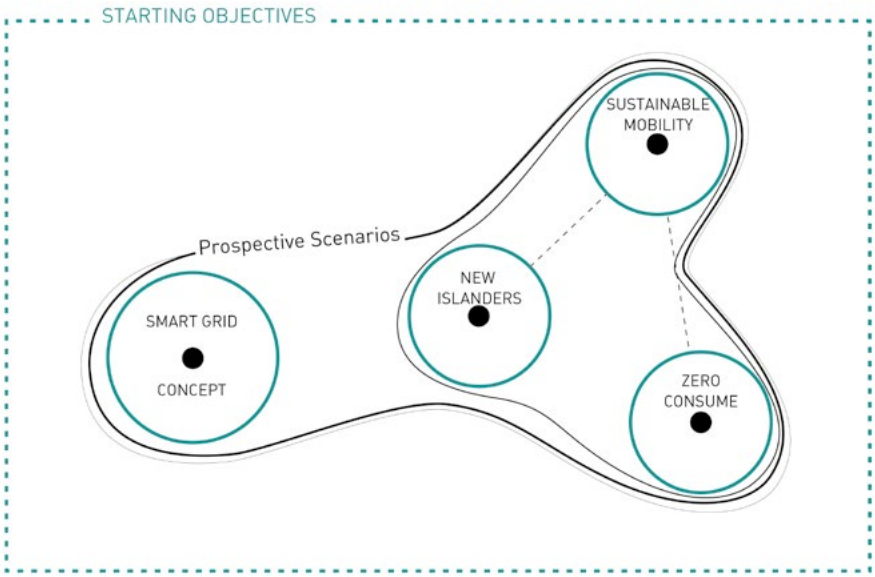
Exactly as described above, it gets stability and 'nourishment', and may be disseminated and communicated with via its main 'roots', through a network of virtual and physical connections made possible by the four fundamental pillars. This way, we must recognize that new forms of investigation, new tools and new visions are needed. In fact, to hypothesise the repeatability of the process, the identified foundational concepts, which are at the base of our reasoning, could define the real field of action and experimentation, starting principally from the recognition of the characteristics of the places and their possible vocations (transformative potentialities), inherent in the selected territories/ locations.

Thanks to the technologies, enabling climate adaptation plans capable of rendering locations resilient and of reactivating them,

we will not only be able to transform our cities into Smart Cities or render our landscapes applicative scenarios for good practices that satisfy the European directives, but we could ensure creation of true interconnected Smart Landscapes (in the broadest sense of the term).
After all, if landscape represents a transdisciplinarity field par excellence, the contexts that we are going to create and live in must become transdisciplinary landscapes, or, in other words, 'Smart Landscapes' able to interpret the needs of a location and its possible changes, applying vision strategies that show what a given context is aiming at or could aspire to.

To ensure that the landscape we live in is adaptive and intelligent, the above listed pillars were chosen and identified as the concepts to which to refer and by which to be guided when responding to the needs of adaptation to climate change, clean energy production and lowering CO2 emission, to the need to restore our urban and rural contexts, which have been abandoned for some time now, and to the widespread desire to apply a more convenient resource management system to the territory.

In conclusion, the case study introduces a possibility of activating energy, environmental, smart or other devices in different contexts, aspiring at achieving a general but strategic vision that these areas could assume after their transformation.



img. 110
Preliminary phase of the research project L.I.D.O.

6.3 PROCESS

The L.I.D.O. prototype is a rigid process that equates to the technology of the 'micro smart grid', which, thanks to the system of supplying, storing and distributing resources, allows us to 'respond' in a targeted and truly proactive way to the needs of the location with a more efficient future vision of new scenarios.
While the development of a procedural objective that could be repeatable in other contexts is still a long way off, such a goal may be achieved gradually through an intelligent and technologically advanced process that arises from the need to identify, integrate and use appropriate planning strategies in landscape and in urban planning with different dissemination strategies; from strategies of the energy market to those of legislation, to the concept of adaptation and technological development. Thus, the L.I.D.O. project aims at implementing a transdisciplinary approach, which is able to link and develop urban technology and design at the same time.

Therefore, we need to exploit and devide a system of interconnected networks, capable of bedding in in our territories as invisible infrastructures that can guide us towards a positive perspective. Where, using the models and tools that Europe and the engineering disciplines supply, we can develop new and adequate tools able to meet and respond to climate change and transform them into proactive DEVICES for the creation of high-quality urban, rural and social landscapes.
The recent experience of the L.I.D.O. project linked to these reflections has led to developing a reasoning on a range of different scales that use (micro and macro) smart grids as a model of architectural design, which, in view of hyper-connections, is more applicable to multiple contexts. This favours systematization of different ecosystems present in landscape, not only as a physical location of reactivation, but as a process that promotes awareness as the basis for construction of a more efficient vision.

In fact, the process uses future scenarios as drivers of possible forecasts of change and not simply as the final results of the project. These are the possible future visions of a given context, which guided the reading of the context and application of different devices from the beginning and, at the end, validated the actual change in relation to the initial forecasts.

The L.I.D.O. prototype, which in the specific context of the lagoon island was launched with the desire to put an end to its energy dependence on the mainland, taking the initial momentum from the green islands, represents a successful mixture of different configurations of existing resources due to the unique characteristics of the "micro smart grids". Such grids use network connections to produce catalyst nodes, which are activated and inserted into the system with reference to the three non-opposing scenarios (**NEW ISLANDERS/SUSTAINABLE MOBILITY/ZERO CONSUMPTION**) (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 5.1)[101].

As stated above, the L.I.D.O. Research Project process is based on the function and architecture of the smart grid and energetic system. Thus, it also acquires two features that are fundamentally important for this system and particularly interesting for our prototype. These characteristics are **INTEROPERABILITY**[102] and **ACCOUNTABILITY**[103] [104], and their main features are:
_bidirectional management of energy flows;
_guarantee of an interchange between various resources and systems;
_guarantee of the ability to control and manage devices and actions applied to the context simultaneously;
_changing the role of the consumer, who becomes a proactive and 'productive' subject of the system's development.

Interoperability allows the prototype to be as self-sufficient and adaptive as possible, enabling fluid interaction between different

101. See Consuelo Nava's contribution in paragraph "5.1 L.I.D.O. as a green island model and prototype of micro smart grid".

102. See Definitions on web pages: http://www.treccani.it/enciclopedia interoperabilita_%28Dizionario-di-Economia-e-Finanza%29/ , http://www.treccani.it/enciclopediainteroperabilita_%28Lessico-del-XXI-Secolo%29/ , http://www.treccani.it/enciclopedia/interoperabilita_(Enciclopedia-della-Scienza-e-della-Tecnica)/ (Last Access. December, 17, 2016

103. See Definitions on web pages: http://www.treccani.it/enciclopediaaccountability_%28Dizionario-di-Economia-e-Finanza%29/ , http://www.treccani.it/enciclopediaaccountability_%28Lessico-del-XXI-Secolo%29/ , http://www.treccani.it/enciclopedia/tag/accountability/Dizionario_di_Economia_e_Finanza/ (Last Access. December, 17, 2016)

104. See "GLOSSARY OF THE SMART CITY" on the web pages: http://centridiricerca.unicatt.it/otpl-GLOSSARIO_SMART_CITY.pdf (Last Access. December, 17, 2016)

systems, resources and devices, without the need for any particular effort. This characteristic, which is intrinsic to smart grid systems, if used in an integrated way with the existing energy supply, storage and transfer networks, may represent a benefit for the development of various urban and landscape scenarios. Its ability to perform different programs simultaneously or exchange data allows us to correlate and take into account vast quantities of social, political and organizational information.

These peculiarities of the interoperability in relation to the research project are illustrated in a clear and concise way by Prof. Concuelo Nava[105] , who maintains that

> *"among the different systems of resources/devices ... the ability to use efficient and effective flow supply, storage and transfer networks in an integrated fashion ... renders the island ready to support, cost-effectively, the different user configurations (livability and urban/environmental/ etc. quality) for the presence and impact of the inhabitants during different months and seasons of the year, but also for scenarios of different usage (ecological footprints/ regenerative or compensatory structures) ".*

105.
See Consuelo Nava's contribution in paragraph "5.1 L.I.D.O. as a green island model and prototype of micro smart grid".

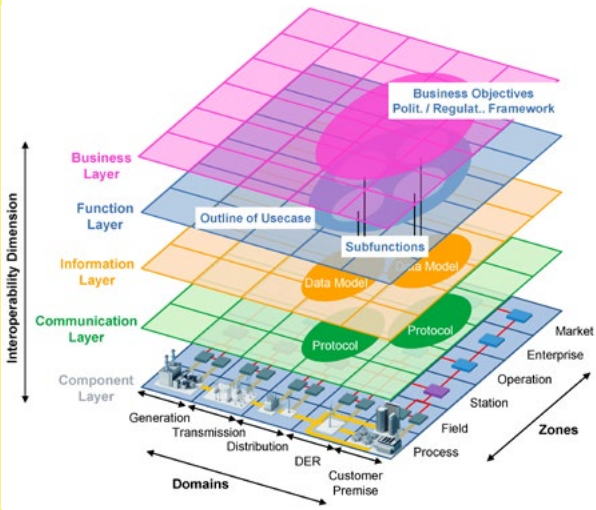
Accountability is a feature that makes the prototype more intelligent and flexible. In contrast to responsibility, this term and characteristic is linked to the action implemented directly on the territory in question, and becomes apparent.
In this case, thanks to this feature,the locations becoming catalysts for the actions or parts of the process can control the entry according to the different devices with different operations, based on the needs that arise at any given moment. In addition, accountability exploits the bidirectionality of the smart grid system and renders all pre-prototype configurations smart, thanks to a high degree of flexibility of the different non-opposing scenarios.

These peculiarities of acceptability in relation to the research project are illustrated by Prof. Consuelo Nava, who argues that:

> *"The management of the" micro smart grid "responds to a model of green island that desires to render itself intelligent but also flexible. Accountability, or the capacity of the catalyst to regulate or control the entry in function of the devices with different operations - their bidirectionality - renders various configurations of operation of the assets 'intelligent/smart', conferring on them a high flexibility in the definition of the scenarios, so that they always take on a 'regenerative' role, uploading or downloading sustainable new visions for the green island to or from the smart grid." (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 5.1[106].*

106.

See Consuelo Nava's contribution in paragraph "5.1 L.I.D.O. as a green island model and prototype of micro smart grid".



img. 111

Smart Grid Architecture Model (SGAM) Siemens Infrastructure & Cities 2013

6.4 L.I.D.O. Learning Island Design Opportunities (Concept)

As already previously, the L.I.D.O. project is aimed at prototyping an island capable of demonstrating and representing the way combination of the concepts of "smart, smart grid and landscape" can lead to the definition of a Smart Landscape.

S.L. = S.G. + (S+N) [107]

107. Smart Landscape = Smart Grid + Landscape, re-elaboration of the formula introduced by Micael Jacob.

This prototype combines different systems, such as landscape and energy model (smart grid) to create an innovative process model that can be applied to multiple contexts. In fact, the objective is to propose a transfer of an energy model to a landscape model, based on the function and architecture of the "micro smart grids". As we have had an occasion to study in depth (cf. Chap. 5 REFERENCE, para. 5.2.2 Smart Grid), generally speaking, the "micro smart grid" system refers to territorial, urban and district energy networks, but in the case of the Venice Lido it becomes an architectural model capable of regenerating the existing situation and projecting it towards new scenarios.
The basis that guides and characterizes the smart grid system concerns electricity grids and, in particular, their ability to manage flows of energy in a flexible, dynamic and adaptive way in the face of changes in the way production, consumption and storage are organised.

Similar to the concept and the consolidated function of the 'micro smart grids', in this project, we propose to put in place the existing ecosystems (landscape, social, energy), guiding them towards transformation of certain locations identified as true production 'network nodes' of values that are converted into catalysts of interests and new dynamics (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 2.1)[108].

108. See Chiara Rizzi's contribution in paragraph "2.1 BACKGROUND Purpose".

The L.I.D.O. project is a process/project that "self-informs" and then absorbs transformation of typical meanings and values, as

a result of the operational and projective 'learning/opportunities' paradigm.
This "prototype" together with the concept that derives from it feature remarkable scalar qualities, when compared to the scenarios and assets that are dependent on or independent of the territory of Venice (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 5.2)[109].

The method used to conceive this prototype and to apply this concept may be referred to as a hypothetical-deductive paradigm. This can be schematized by means of a graph that connects the existing context with the design visions through bidirectional connections whose trajectory is defined through the use of scenarios as a guide to change. In fact, the scenarios, unlike the consolidated design methods [110], start from the hypothesis of "**island as a smart grid**", where they constitute a tool with which it is possible to interpret the existing situation in order to reveal its potentialities and, hence, guide its transformations.

The scenario tool can be modified to suit the context in which it is operating, but the process illustrated below remains the same. Following discussions with the local hoteliers, the inhabitants of the island and the Sinego SpA company, which has an extensive understanding of the context of the Lido and the surrounding lagoon, we were able to identify the following 3 potential scenarios within the context of the Venice Lido island:
NEW ISLANDERS - SUSTAINABLE MOBILITY - ZERO CONSUMPTION.

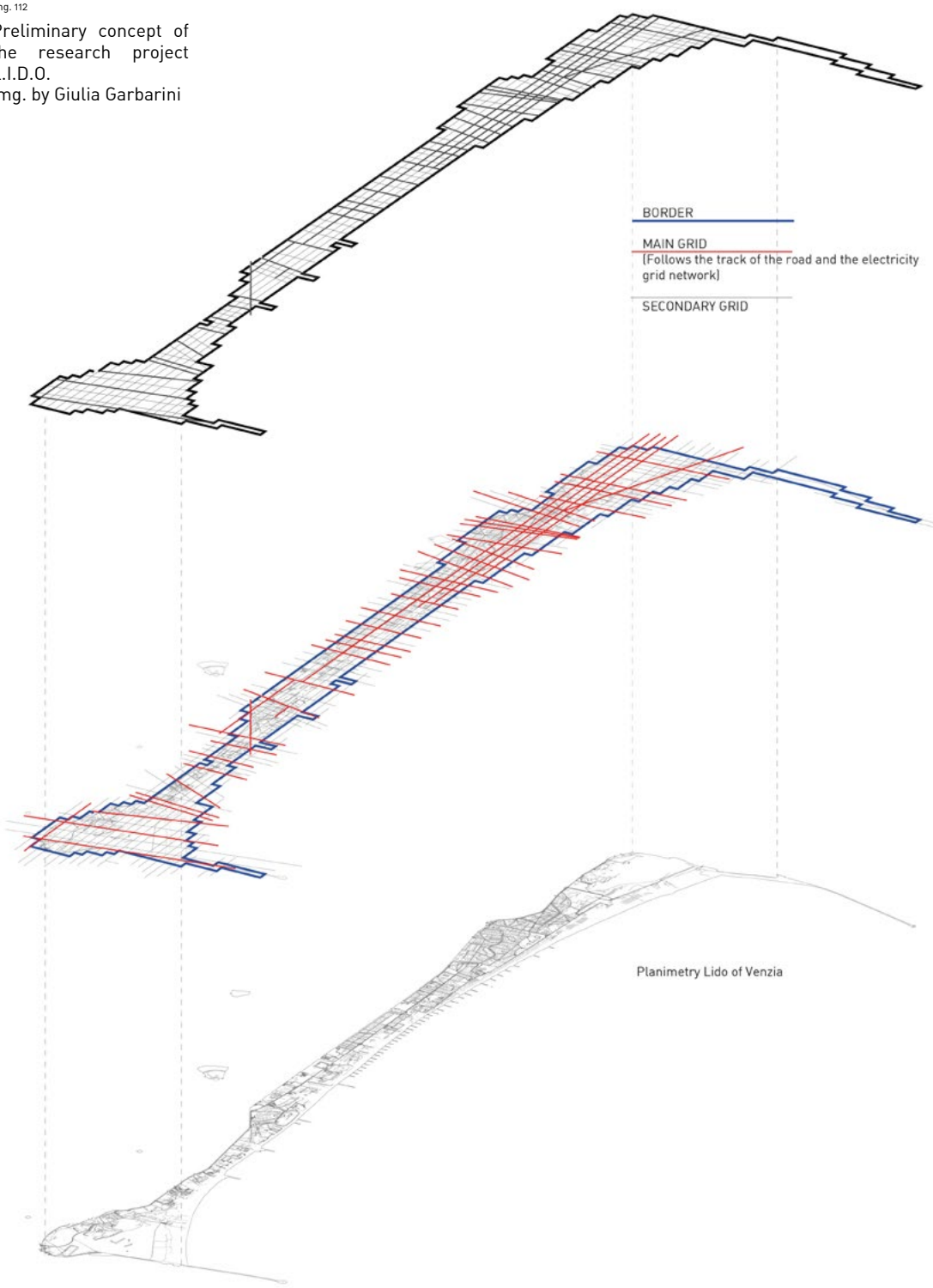
Designed to distinguish the island of Lido from the city of Venice, but also from all the other islands of the lagoon, which over time have become associated with a variety of features and services, one of the scenarios applicable to the island is that of "**New islanders**", which focuses on a new type of user who may also frequent the Lido for the historical peculiarities that it offers.

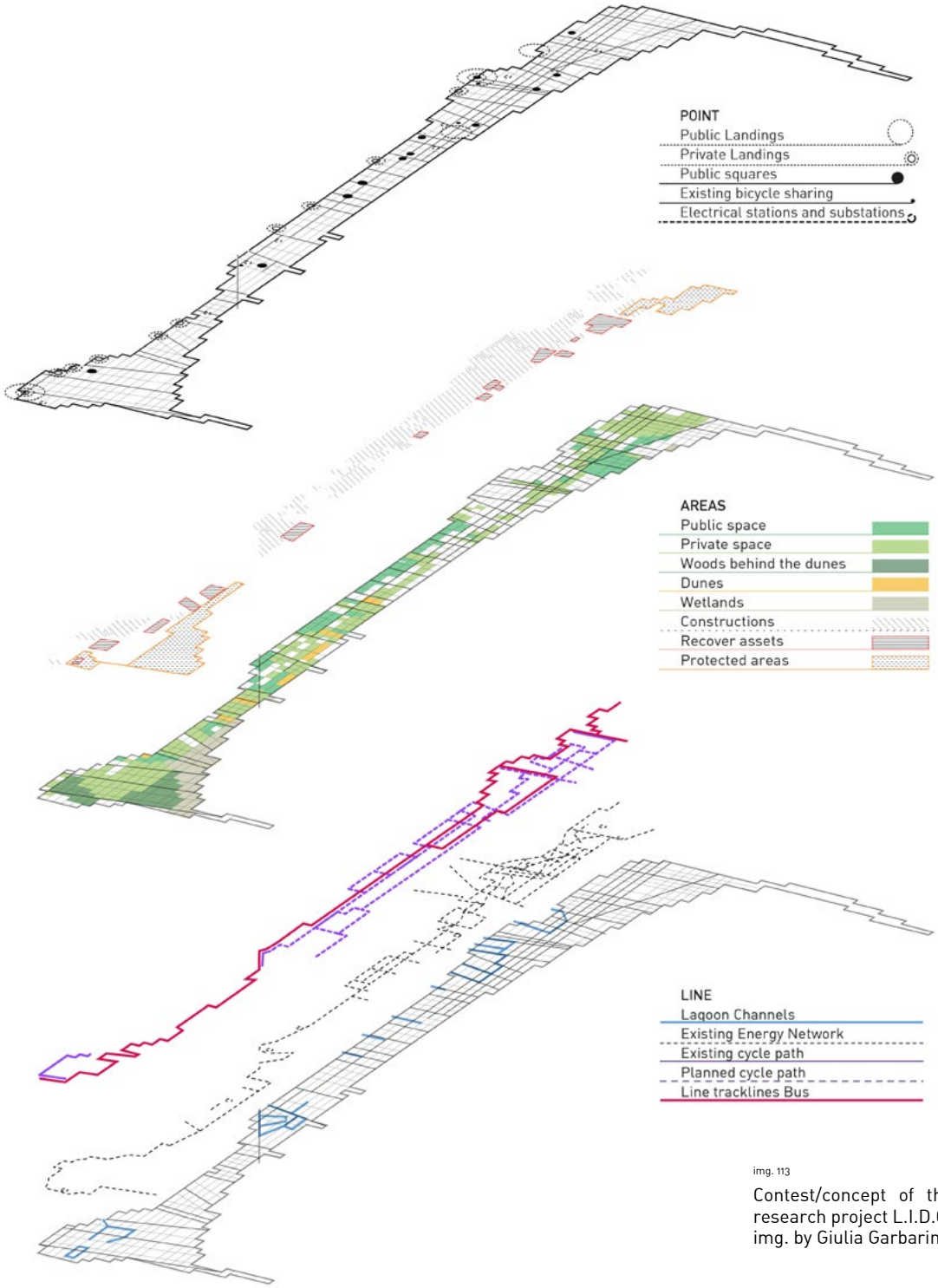
109. See Consuelo Nava's contribution in paragraph "5.2 TRANSITION with the L.I.D.O. project MODEL/ PROTOTYPE ".

110. AA.VV. (2017) "TERRITORIES. Rural-Urban Strategies ". Jovis, Berlin. See Maddaleina Ferretti's contribution p.91 "This methodology is derived from the French school" La prospective "(Berger, 1960) whose main principal is to forecast possible derivable futures based on credible cause-effect relationships ..."

img. 112

Preliminary concept of the research project L.I.D.O.
img. by Giulia Garbarini





img. 113

Contest/concept of the research project L.I.D.O. img. by Giulia Garbarini

In this case, the new islanders of the research group could be: a different type of worker, so-called telematic/digital workers, employed by big international companies that are interested in establishing a physical presence in the lagoon for reasons of visibility and, hence, need to provide their employees with accommodation; or taking advantage of the thermal characteristics for which the island was famous in the past (heliotherapy) to attract an older group of users and, at the same time, reuse a part of the abandoned heritage that can be found on site (such as the large hospital at Mare); finally, we took into consideration the romantic and unique character of the Lido that, even more than the city of Venice itself, permits users who fall into the category of "lovers" to find isolation from the rest of the world.

Scenario 1 | NEW ISLANDERS

General objective: transforming the Lido into an island for "intelligent communities". This scenario aims at activating locations and devices necessary to achieve new forms of residency (e-working, e-commerce, etc.) and fruition (ecotourism, wellness, knowledge experiences, etc.), through the adoption of new information and communication technologies (ICT) and thanks to regeneration of spaces and artefacts.

Another scenario is that of "**Sustainable Mobility** ", which is in alignment with certain proposals already put into action under the Strategic Plan of Interventions, involving the replacement of buses with hydrogen operated vehicles with the aim of rationalizing public transport, incentivising the renewal of vehicle fleets, and promoting forms of sustainable (cycle-pedestrian) and shared (car-sharing) mobility

Scenario 2 | SUSTAINABLE MOBILITY

General objective: transforming the Lido into a slow island.

This scenario includes both structural measures in terms of

organization of mobility (public transport, slow mobility, sharing mobility) and the gradual replacement of private vehicles through incentives.

Finally, the "Zero consumption" scenario, which, like the preceding one, aims at analysing and implementing directives deriving from the strategic plan, European indications, and the Covenant of Mayors, etc. to guide the island of Lido towards energy autonomy, reduction in emissions and consumption, and increase in production of energy from renewable sources. Recycling the existing real estate assets, making effort to improve the performance of the existing building stock.

Scenario 3 | ZERO CONSUMPTION

General objective: transforming the Lido into a carbon free island. This scenario has more to do with the issue of energy self-sufficiency. The specific devices are oriented towards the energy efficiency of existing assets and networks.

These scenarios will be represented by the development of visions, from which a forecasts can emerge. Therefore, as we will see later, while they may refer in a specific way to a given scenario, they contain them all to a certain extent (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 2.1) [111].

It is possible to affirm that the L.I.D.O. project will be structured as follows:

The ISLAND as SMART GRID hypothesis is structured through a PROCESS characterized by INTEROPERABILITY and ACCOUNTABILITY where SCENARIOS such as DRIVERS and PLACES AS CATALYST converge.

From here, it will be possible to develop PROJECTS that anticipate the VISION of change.

111. See Chiara Rizzi's contribution in paragraph "2.1 BACKGROUND Purpose".

The project development phases are as follows:

I LEVEL

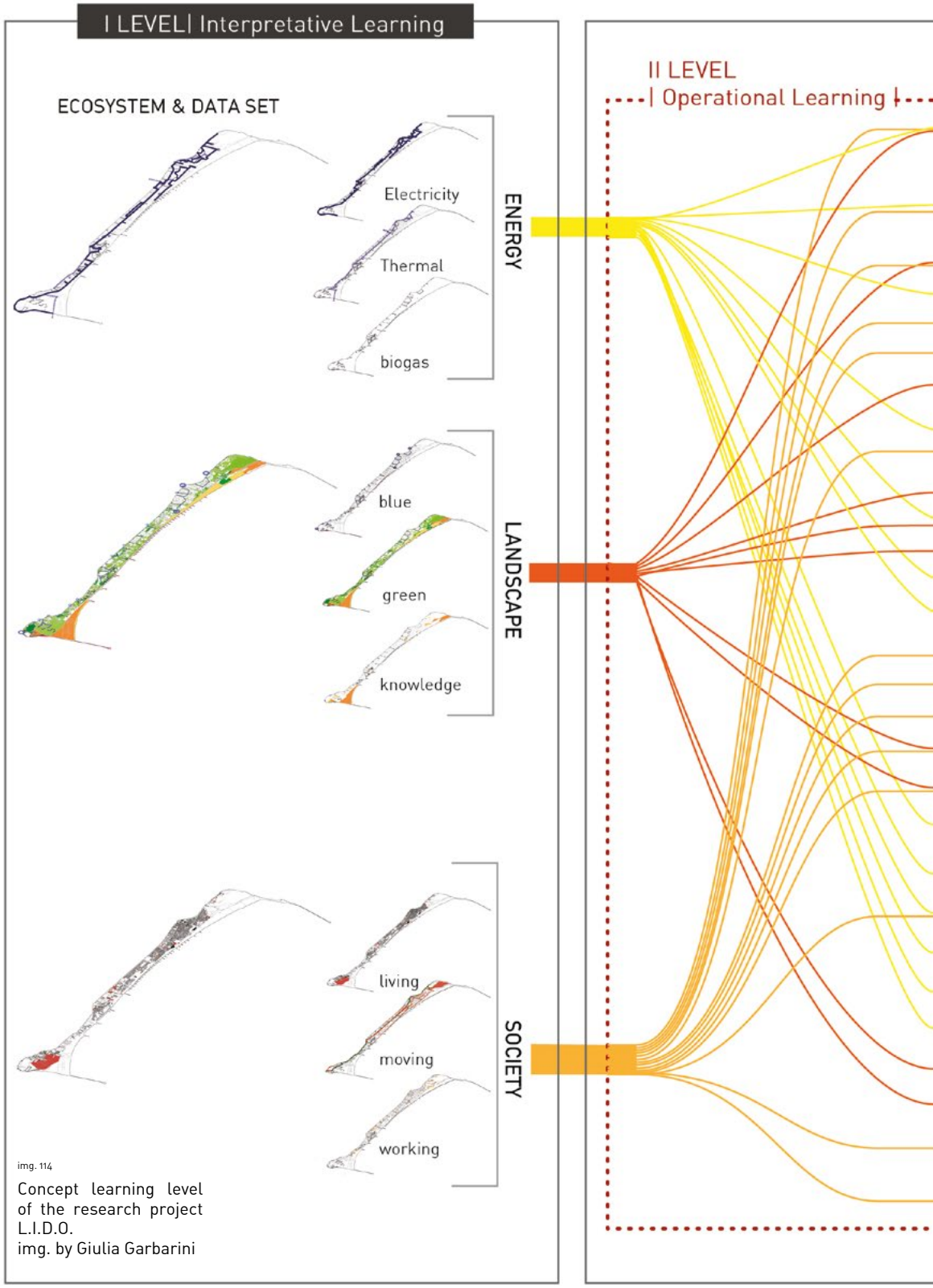
Interpretative Learning
ECOSYSTEM & DATA SET

II LEVEL

Operational Learning
DEVICES and CATALYSTS

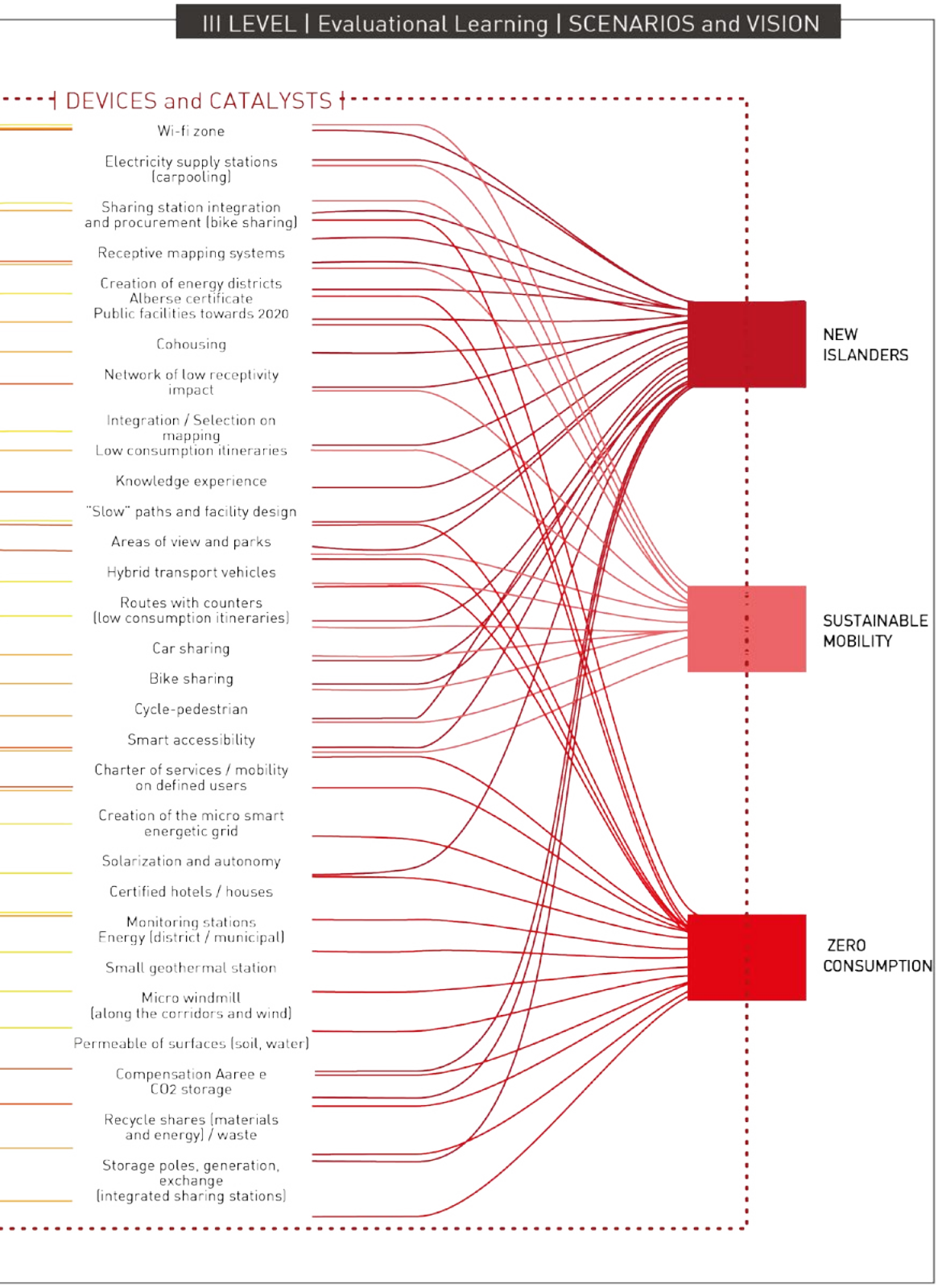
III LEVEL

Evaluational Learning
SET ACTIONS, SCENARIOS and VISION

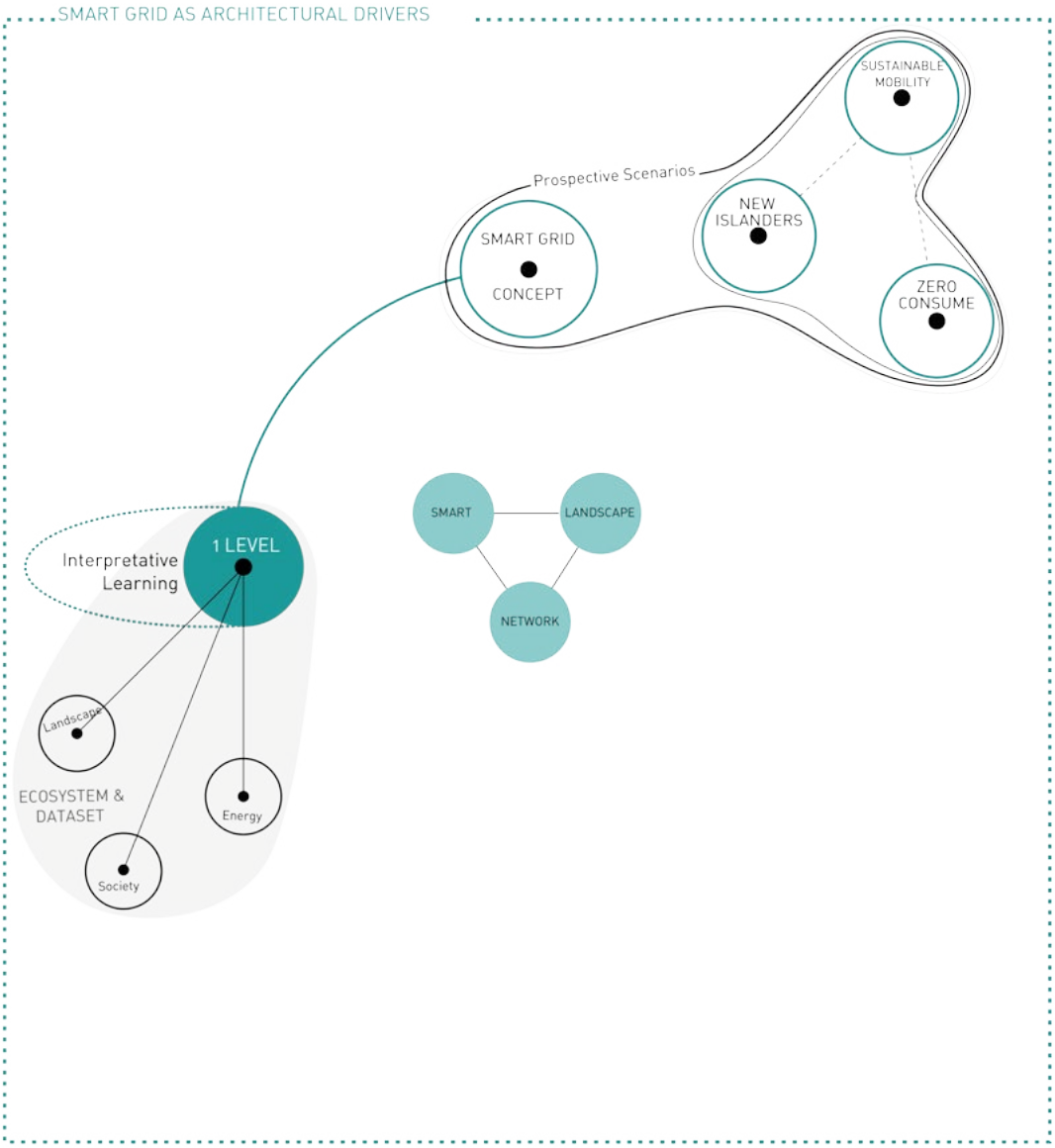


img. 114

Concept learning level of the research project L.I.D.O.
img. by Giulia Garbarini


III LEVEL | Evaluational Learning | SCENARIOS and VISION
DEVICES and CATALYSTS
Wi-fi zone
Electricity supply stations (carpooling)
Sharing station integration and procurement (bike sharing)
Receptive mapping systems
Creation of energy districts Alberse certificate Public facilities towards 2020
Cohousing
Network of low receptivity impact
Integration / Selection on mapping Low consumption itineraries
Knowledge experience
"Slow" paths and facility design
Areas of view and parks
Hybrid transport vehicles
Routes with counters (low consumption itineraries)
Car sharing
Bike sharing
Cycle-pedestrian
Smart accessibility
Charter of services / mobility on defined users
Creation of the micro smart energetic grid
Solarization and autonomy
Certified hotels / houses
Monitoring stations Energy (district / municipal)
Small geothermal station
Micro windmill (along the corridors and wind)
Permeable of surfaces (soil, water)
Compensation Aaree e CO2 storage
Recycle shares (materials and energy) / waste
Storage poles, generation, exchange (integrated sharing stations)
NEW ISLANDERS
SUSTAINABLE MOBILITY
ZERO CONSUMPTION

6.4.1. INTERPRETATIVE LEARNING



img. 115
Diagram of the structure of the chapter.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

The aim of this first level is to reconstruct a cognitive framework of the Lido context through its deconstruction into ecosystems (landscape, energy and society) and, at the same time, to prepare a data-set (pre-scenario) that is structured thanks and according to the reading provided by the ecosystems themselves.
On the present level, landscape is not simply a physical place of reactivating of the island, or merely a material system of "green" or "blue" infrastructures, but a system of knowledge of the place and the needs of those who live in it.

Within the context of the L.I.D.O. research project, the maps used to interpret the ecosystems were drawn, and the data-sets collected, with the collaboration of eng. Anna Giulia Metrini. Thus, the process of interpretation and data collection started with a general research of all the useful information that could later allow construction a complete cognitive framework of the context. As clearly explained by eng. Anna Giulia Metrini in the publication dedicated to the project, in agreement with the work done in collaboration with the candidate,

> *"during the initial step, we developed a series of thematic/ exploratory maps, using the open data of the Veneto Region Geocatalogue, which were later associated with a series of info-graphics relating to the quantitative data collected.*
> *The cognitive framework produces two types of information:*
>
> *_ **qualitative** geographical data represented through mapping, from which emerge the most interesting elements for the construction of future scenarios for the Lido;*
>
> *_ **quantitative** data, generated by info-graphics, which will form the pre-scenario data set."* (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 3.1) [112].

The mapping and cataloguing of the subsequently reported

112. See Anna Giulia Metrini's contribution in paragraph "3.1 DATA SET PRE-SCENARIO"

cognitive framework (cf. 6.4.1.1. ecosystem and 6.4.1.2. dataset) has been organized and subdivided, so that it is easier to interpret it within the context of the Lido, through the above-mentioned ecosystems, characterized by three main thematic areas: landscape, energy and society.

The contents of the different ecosystems are summarized below:

LANDSCAPE

is a prominent system within the Lido context, as there is the presence of different wetlands and a network of channels defined as a 'Blue' system in the series of mappings carried out, which include internal channels, landings divided into public landings, i.e. those associated with public transport by sea to the island, and private landings, and the port works such as the two piers, one in the Alberoni area to the south, and one in the San Nicolò area to the north. Next, there is the 'Green' system, or what has previously been referred to as an environmental and landscape system that includes public green areas, cleared areas, special protection areas, beaches, wetlands and wooded areas. This system also includes two protected areas, one to the north and one to the south, connected by an ecological corridor along the sea shore. Moreover, the conformation of the island is particularly relevant for this area, which on one side faces the Venetian lagoon - a front characterized by a greater porosity given by the network of internal channels that are used to reach the central areas - while on the side faces the open sea, characterized to the south by the protective works, the so-called "murazzi". This ecosystem also includes the system of 'knowledge' and culture, which includes the large scale architectural features such as the Nicelli airport, seaside hospital, Palazzo del Cinema and Hotel Excelsior, fortifications and coastal biotopes of natural interest.

ENERGY

includes all those local utility services such as electricity supply, thermal networks and renewable energy production devices on the island. The electric energy system, which includes the existing supply with its respective stations and substations; the thermal energy or the natural gas network; the energy produced from renewable sources, which consists mainly of solar energy for the Lido, produced by photovoltaic systems installed on the roofs of some public buildings. The analysis of the existing situation, in addition to the enhancement of current resources, has also allowed identification of possible instabilities in the system, which are useful when planning for their potential future enhancement and augmentation;

SOCIETY

incorporates both the section relating to mobility (internal urban public transport, cycle paths, vehicular traffic areas, bike sharing stations) the one concerning transport to and from the island, which consists principally of the public transport services operating within the lagoon, car ferries and air transport (mainly private, operating out of the Nicelli airport, in the northern part of the Lido), and to the section relating to building heritage, which, in addition to the island's residential areas, also includes large scale manufacturing facilities, which are mainly unused or abandoned.

Thus, we can see that the heritage built on the island of the Lido of Venice can be divided into: living, which includes both permanent residency on the island (residential buildings), and structures for temporary residents and tourists (hotels and hotel buildings), as well as all the daily living spaces such as squares, sports and recreational areas; and working spaces such as the administrative and public service buildings, commercial, craft, industrial and agricultural buildings.

Identification of these three thematic areas allowed their reinterpretation developed on the basis of the three scenarios proposed for the Lido - new islanders, smart mobility and zero consumption - while the provision of specific actions related to the identified places and needs by interpreting the context that consequently leads us to transformation of the mappings and the data-set, which have led to a new form and structure.

Following this premise, this first level of "interpretive reading" was structured as a reorganization and selection of data, which interfaces with the three main ecosystems: landscape, energy and society.

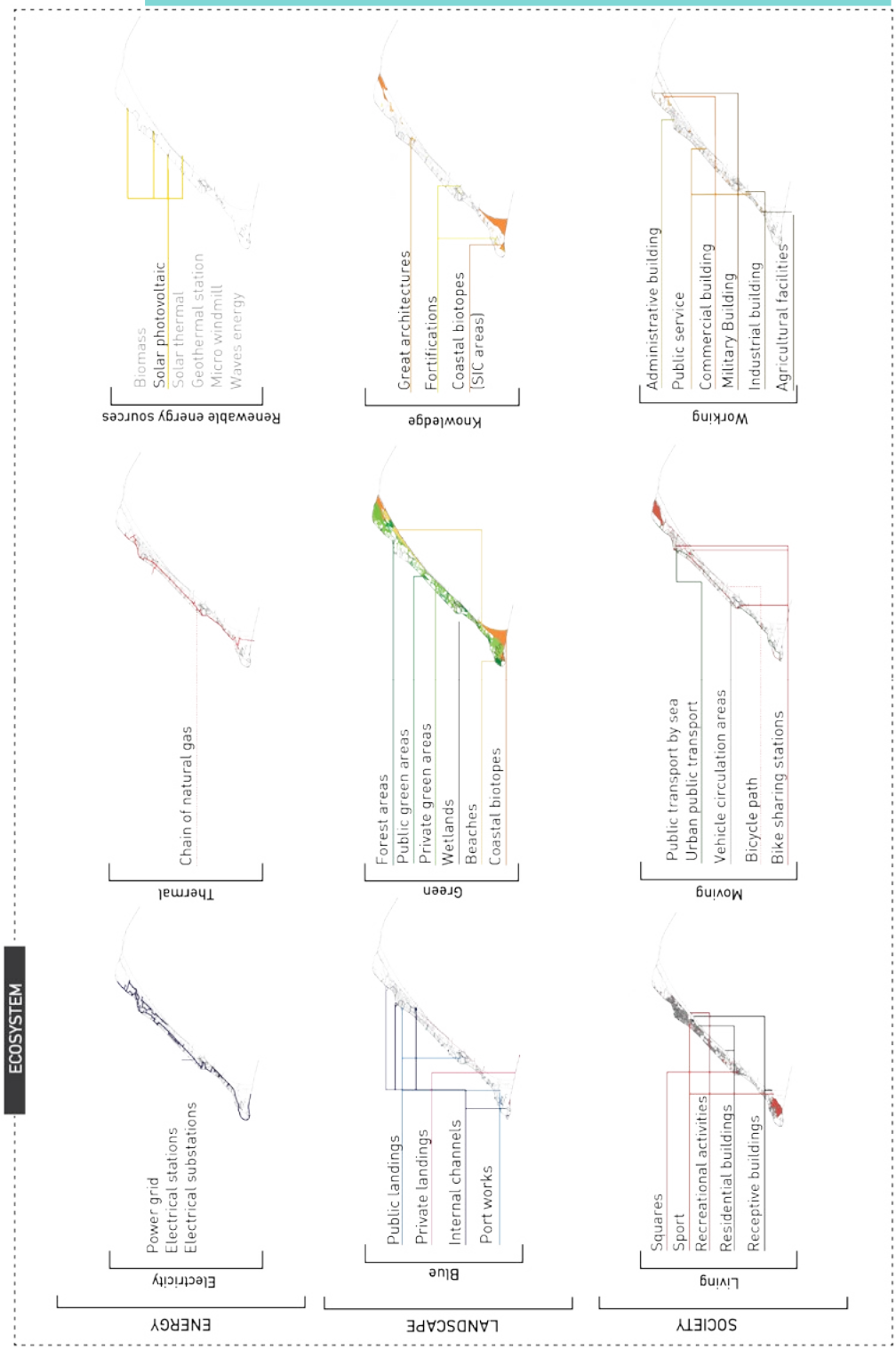
> *"The latter, together with the scenarios, constitute a 3 x 3 matrix. The incoming resources (**IN**), present in the current context of the beach, through enabling technologies (devices), will become outgoing resources (**OUT**), able to define possible future scenarios" (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 3.1)* [113].

In this sense, the dataset also represents a tool for comparative ex-post verification.

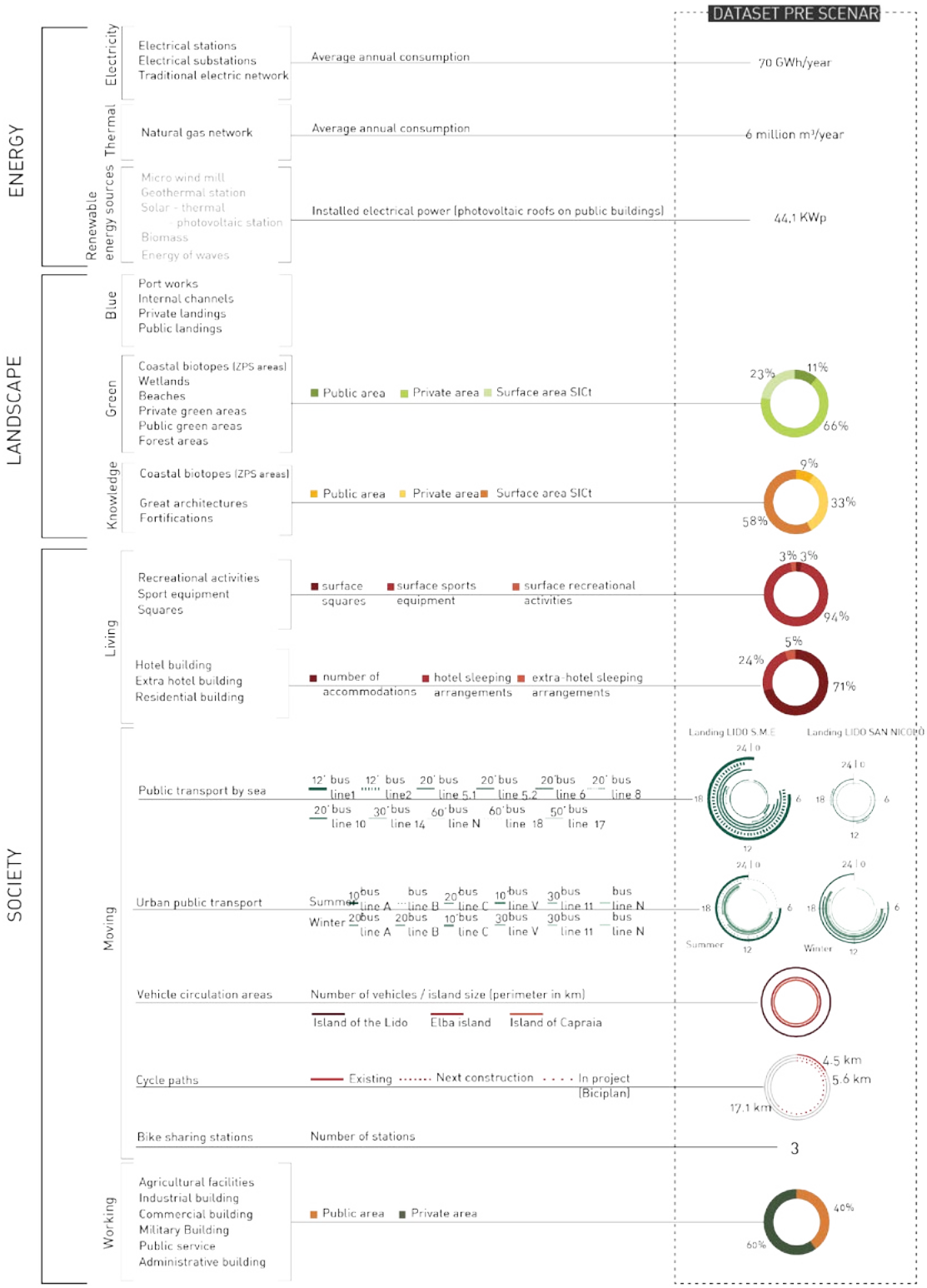
113.
See Anna Giulia Metrini's contribution in paragraph "3.1 DATA SET PRE-SCENARIO"

img. 116
Diagram of ecosystem.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

6.4.1.1. ECOSYSTEM



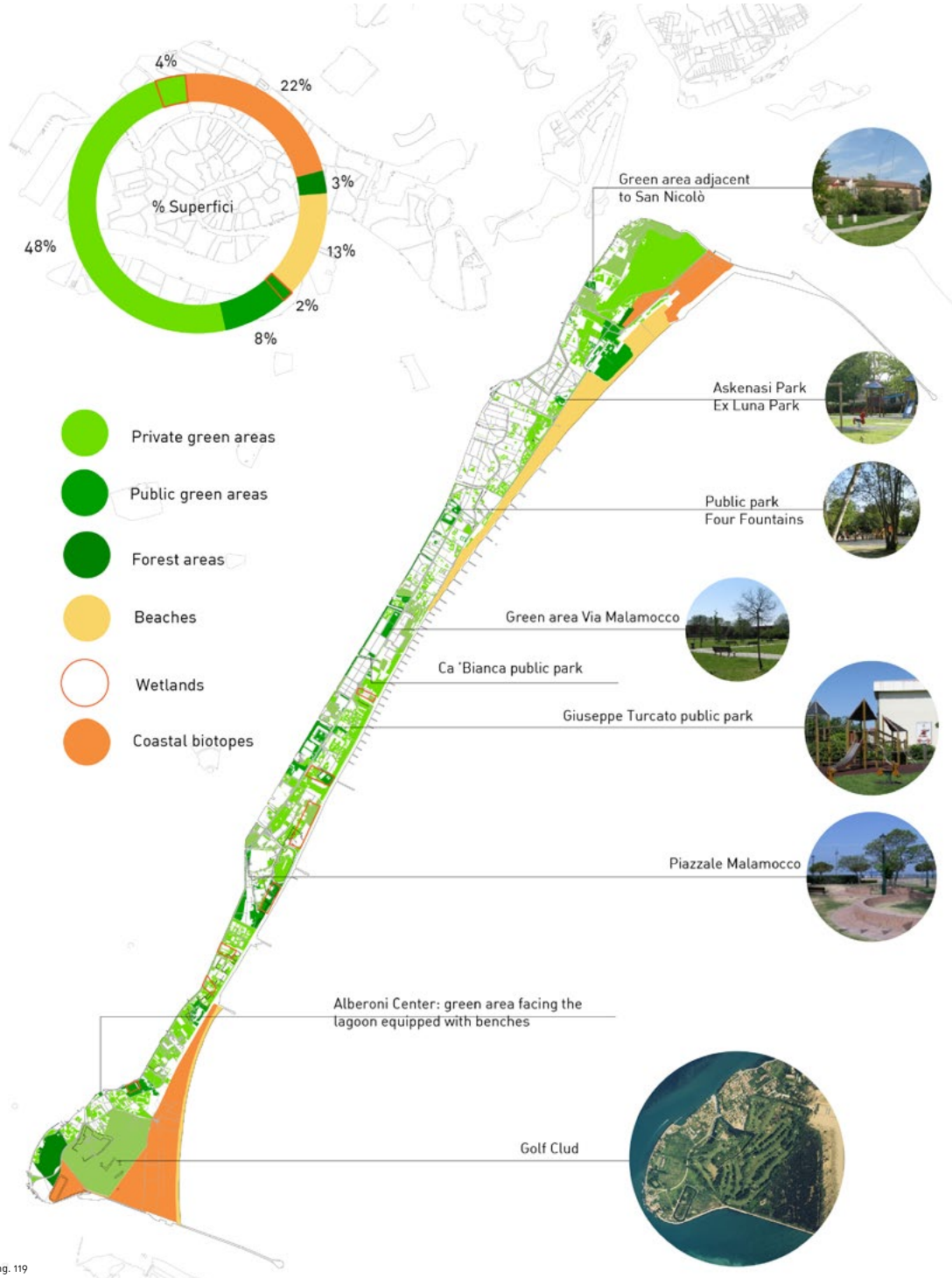
6.4.1.2. DATASET



img. 117
Diagram of pre-scenario data-set.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

img. 118

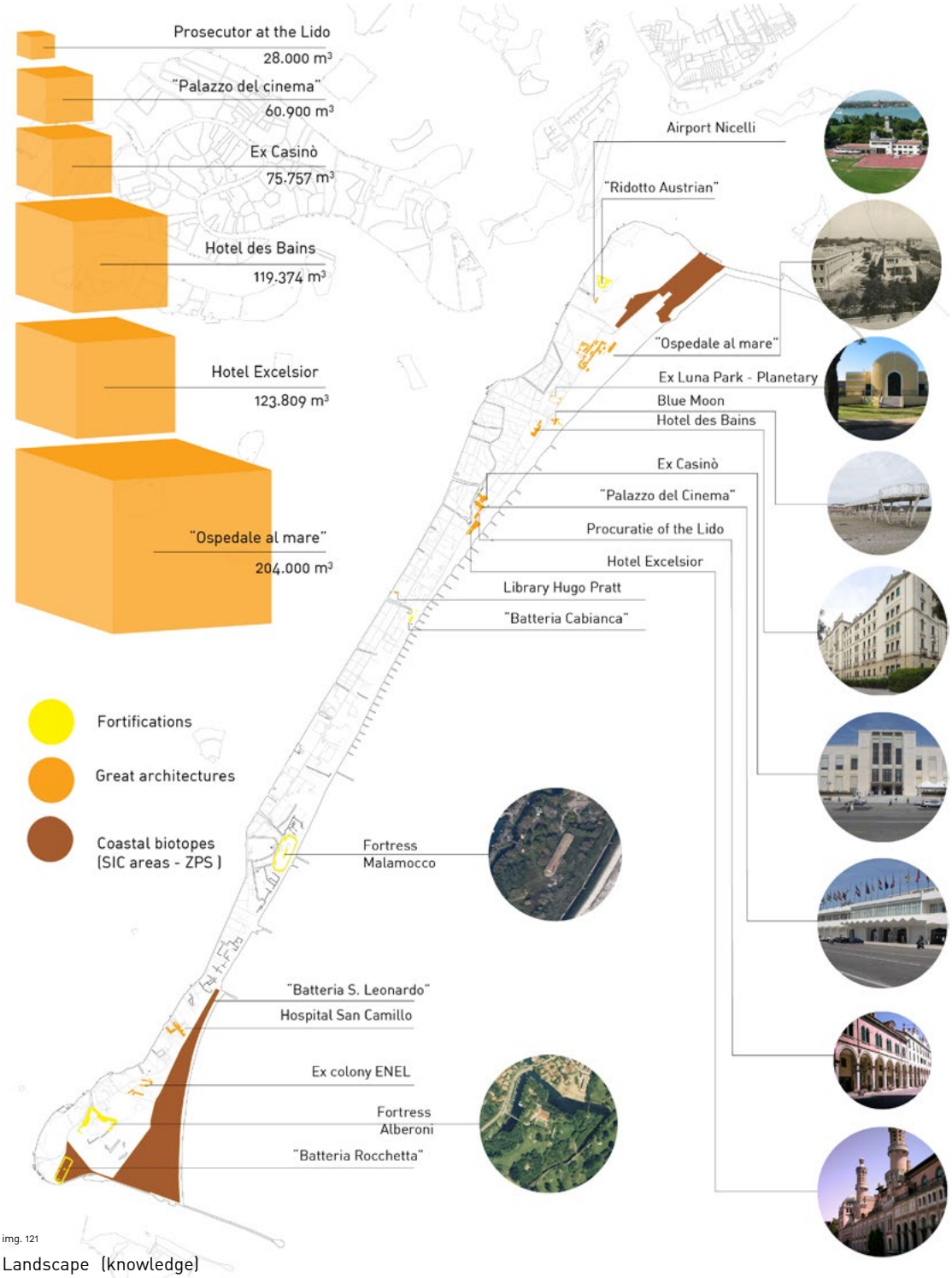
Energy ecosystem data.
img. by Giulia Garbarini & Anna Giulia Metrini



img. 119

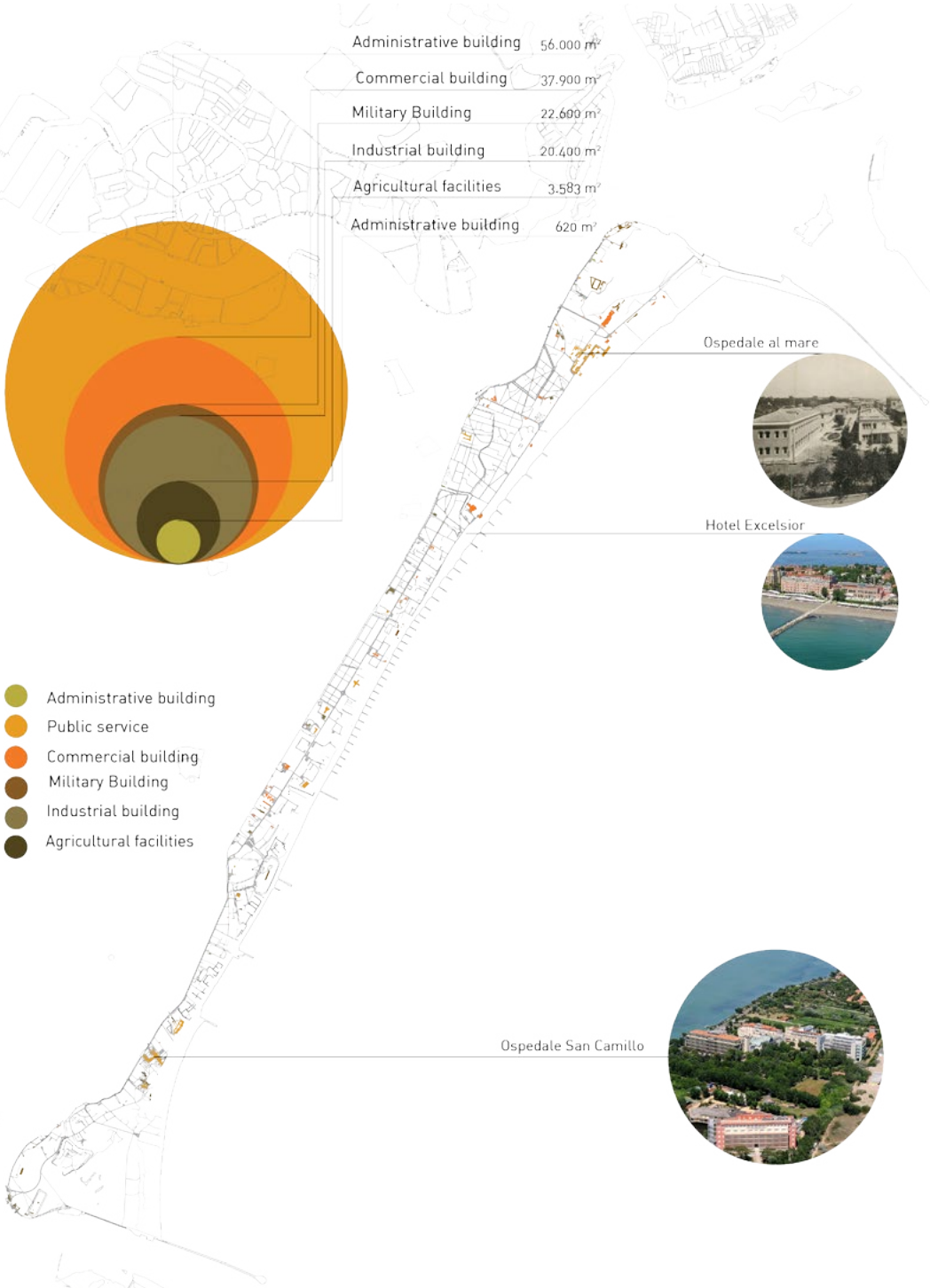
Landscape(green) ecosystem data.
img. by Giulia Garbarini & Anna Giulia Metrini

img. 120
Landscape(blue) ecosystem data.
img. by Giulia Garbarini & Anna Giulia Metrini



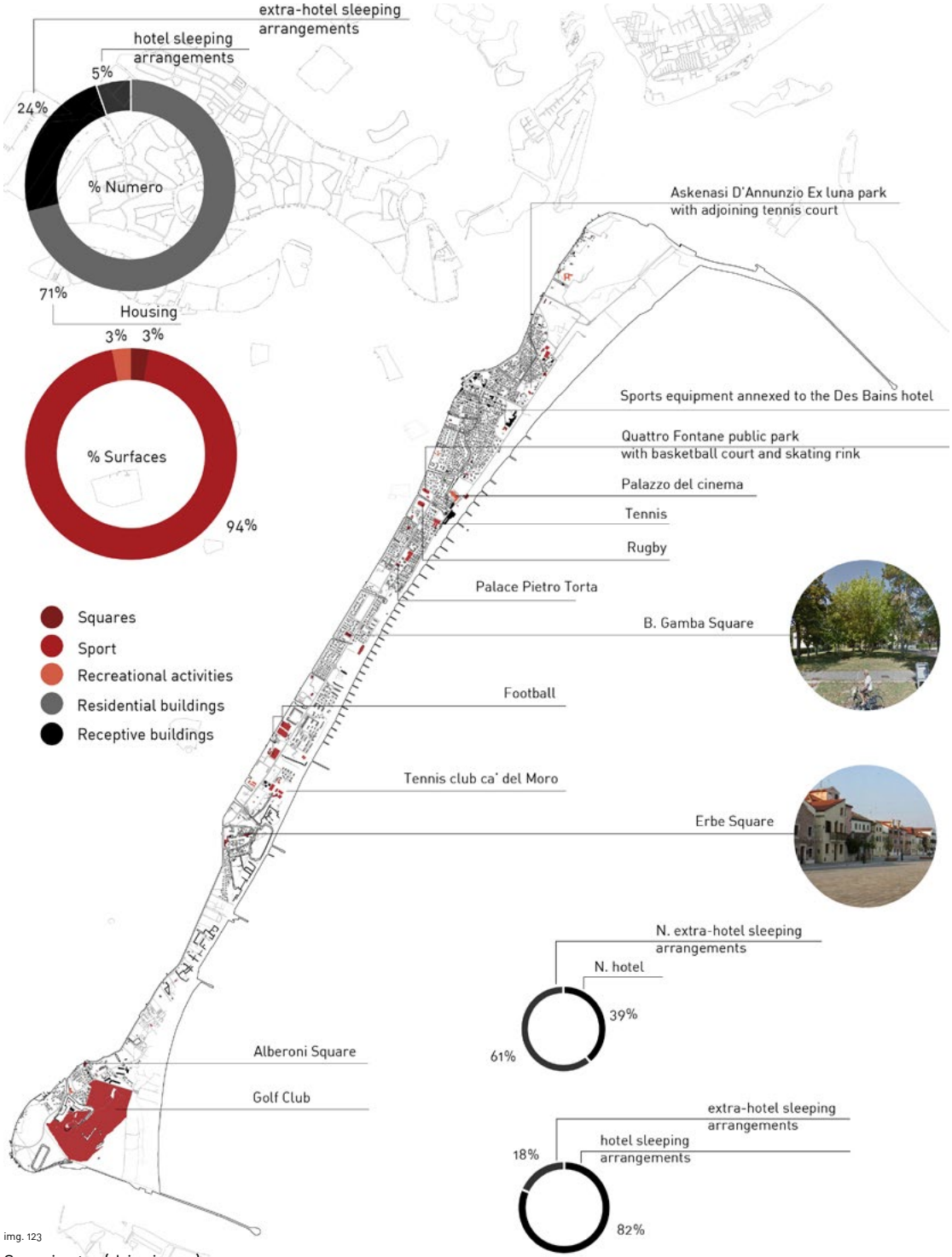
img. 121

Landscape (knowledge) ecosystem data.
img. by Giulia Garbarini & Anna Giulia Metrini



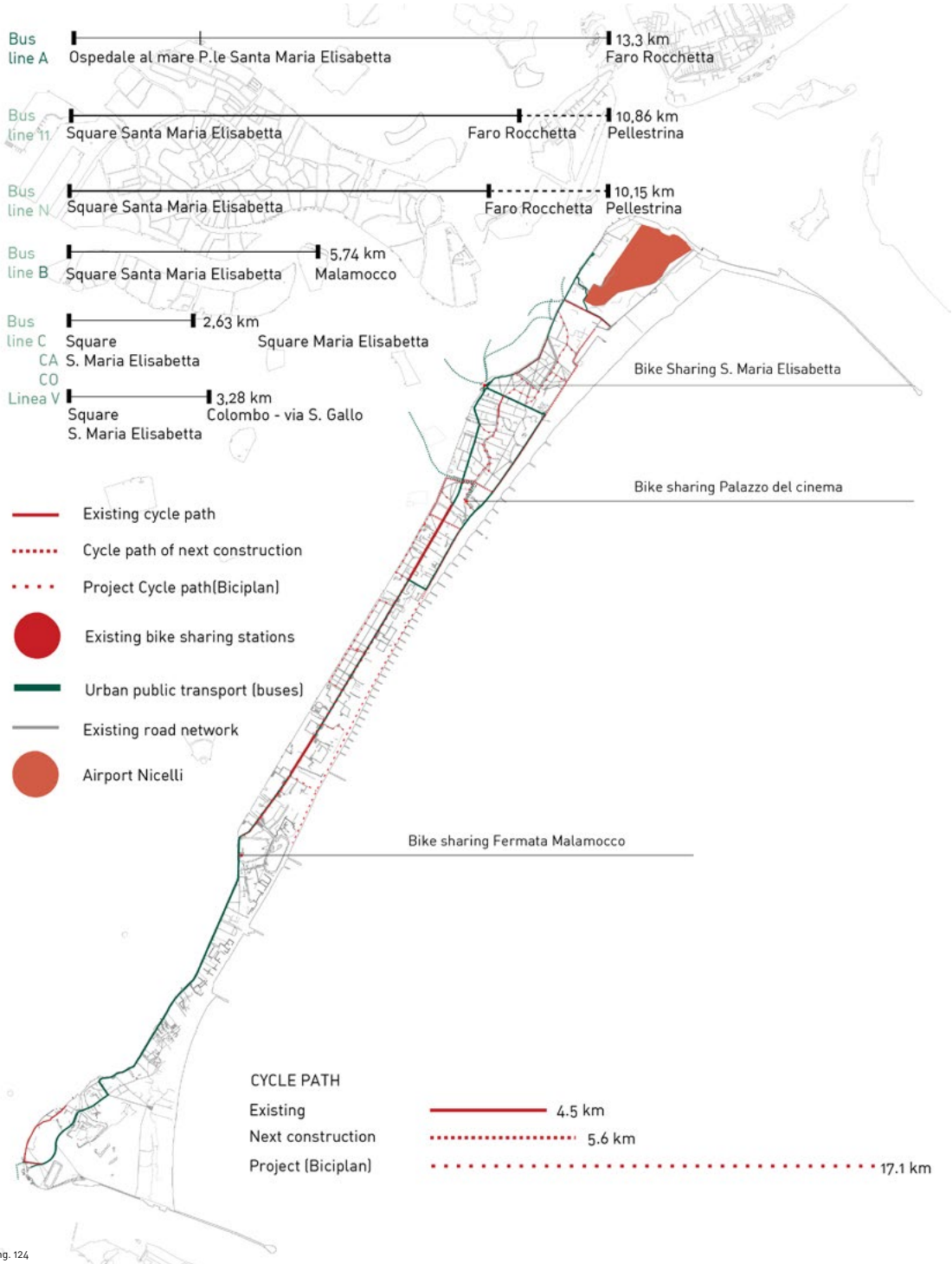
img. 122

S o c i e t y (w o r k i n g)
ecosystem data.
img. by Giulia Garbarini
& Anna Giulia Metrini



img. 123

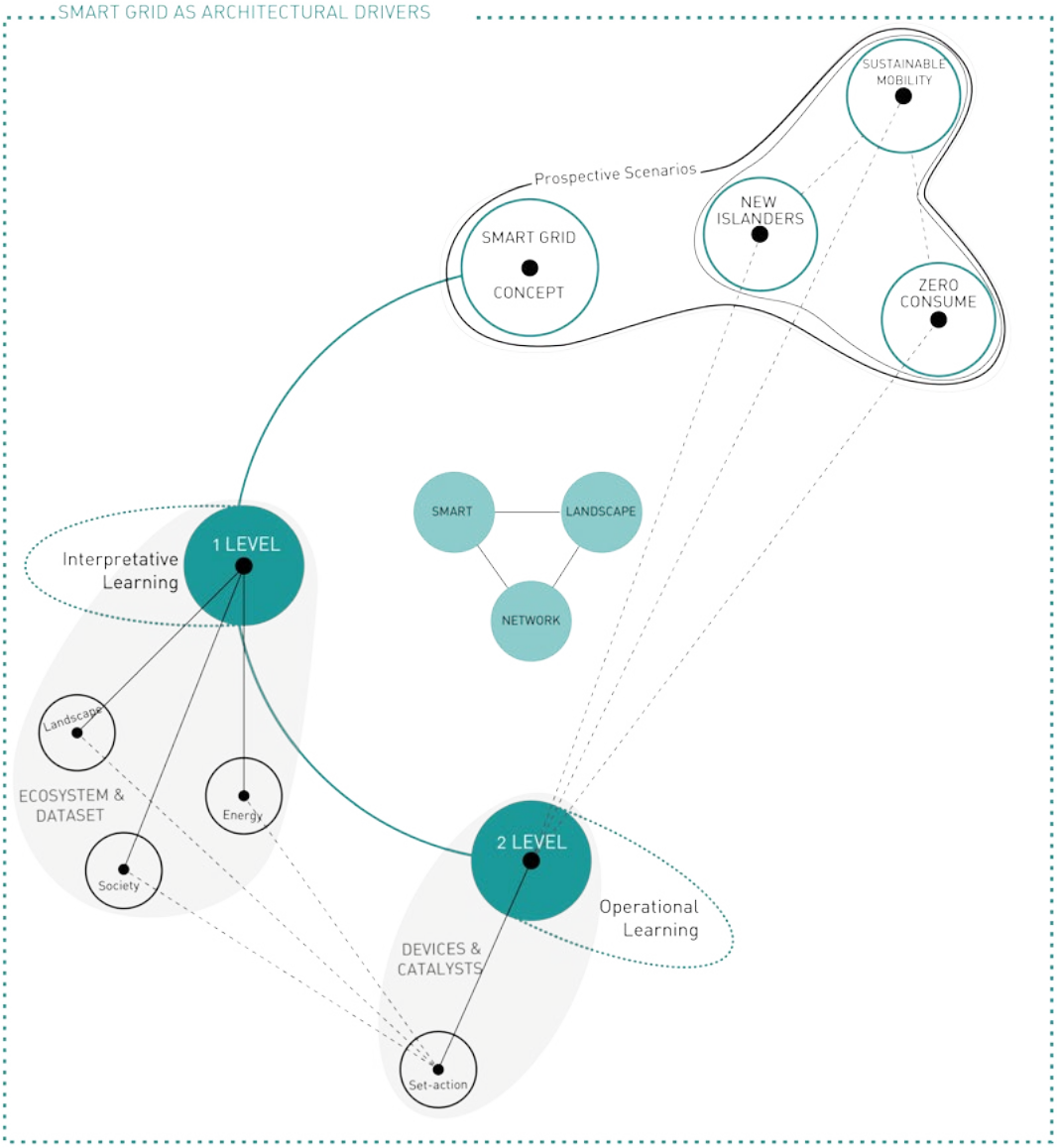
S o c i e t y { l i v i n g }
ecosystem data.
img. by Giulia Garbarini
& Anna Giulia Metrini



img. 124

S o c i e t y (m o v i n g)
ecosystem data.
img. by Giulia Garbarini
& Anna Giulia Metrini

6.4.2. OPERATIONAL LEARNING



img. 125
Diagram of the structure of the chapter.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

The present level of investigation and application consists of hypothesizing the use of devices, tools and good practices that have already been implemented successfully in other European countries or that, due to their strong experimental component, aim at achieving such success (Cf. Chapter 5) in specific locations on the island. Application of the aforementioned items in the context of the Lido and their interconnection, thanks to the architecture of the 'smart grids', make it possible to support or restore sustainable capacities of the territory, as suggested and requested of the member states by the Energy Road Map [114].

114.
See for more details on the web pages: http://www.roadmap2050.eu (Last access 13.06.2016)

The intent is to mitigate, limit and compensate for the serious current shortcomings through quality territorial planning based on an integrated approach. To pursue this objective, specific analytical-design approaches have been adopted, taking into account unused resources at local level. A thorough review of existing European funding policies has been carried out, as well as an analysis of current good practices, which constituted a useful basis for the definition of the scenarios in primis, followed by the implementation of actions designed to modify the Lido.

The operational phase is, therefore, based on the ecosystems previously indicated with a bidirectional approach that studies their potentialities, peculiarities, and shortcomings, and then translates them into opportunities, thus allowing identification of different good practices applicable to the entire ecosystem, guaranteeing evolution through a set of actions that are interoperable with each other.
The process, implemented with the first level of learning **(I LEVEL** I **Interpretative Learning**), continues with the application of the useful knowledge base derived from specific selected locations that, thanks to these applications, are transformed assuming the role of promoters of change, becoming urban and landscape catalysts destined to become true value re-activators.

In chemistry, catalysts are substances that, when present in minimal quantities, exert an accelerating (or retardant, in the case of negative catalysts) action on the speed of a reaction, participating in the most important stages of the reaction itself, and then regenerating themselves, so that they are unaltered at the end of the process. In this context, the term catalyst (Oswalt P., 2013) is used, solely in its positive sense, to identify those physical places that, following activation or realization of given devices (technological, managerial, social, urban, etc.) are capable of promoting or accelerating transformation. Preliminary to the interpretation of the places as catalysts and to the definition of DEVICES, it is necessary to define the scenarios. In this sense, the scenarios do not constitute the final outcome of the process, on the contrary, they orient it and guide it. Hence the preliminary definition of scenarios as drivers (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 2.1) [115].

115. See Chiara Rizzi's contribution in paragraph "2.1 BACKGROUND Purpose".

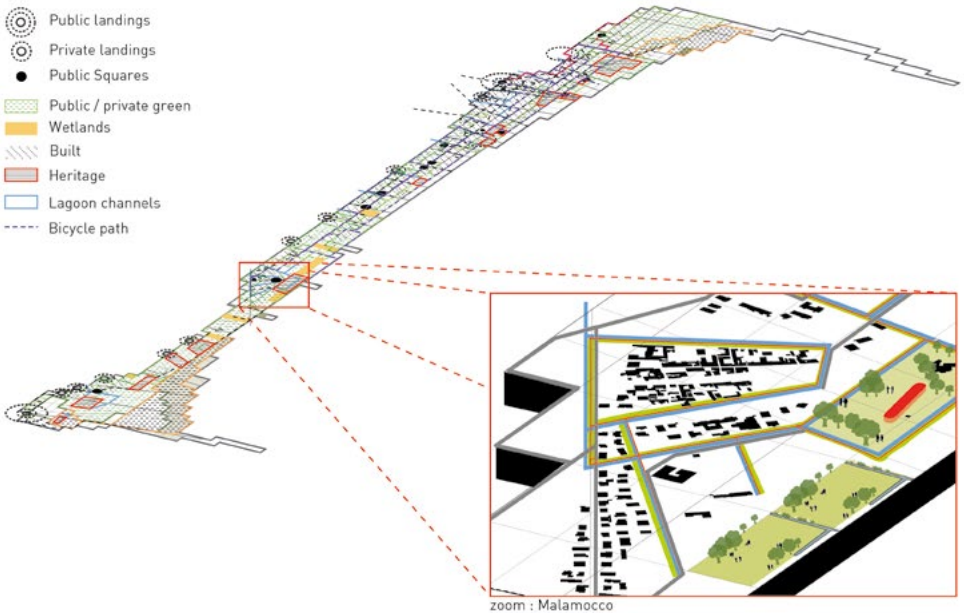
A critical analysis of the results obtained with the construction of the cognitive framework (I level), the knowledge acquired through various consulted sources and the hypothetical superposition of devices or good practices within the context allowed a better definition of the 3 scenarios (**Scenario 1 | NEW ISLANDERS**, **Scenario 2 | SUSTAINABLE MOBILITY**, **Scenario 3 | ZERO CONSUMPTION**).

In fact, taking the scenarios one at a time, we have identified the most suitable and strategic places for application of the devices, taking into consideration enabling technologies (Nava C., 2016) capable of activating new forms of participation in the space and of connections that it creates on the part of the citizen in a 'smart' way, thus reconciling the needs of people with 'things'. On this level, it is our intention to outline, as explained by prof. Nava within the publication of the project, paths and places of hybrid knowledge in the incumbency of the advanced technology that is applied to the context.

img. 126

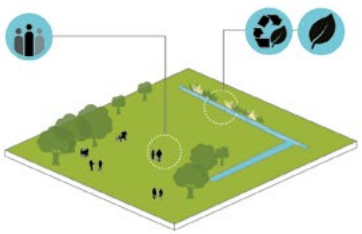
Preliminary definition of scenarios as drivers.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

6.4.2.1. DEVICES AND CATALYSTS

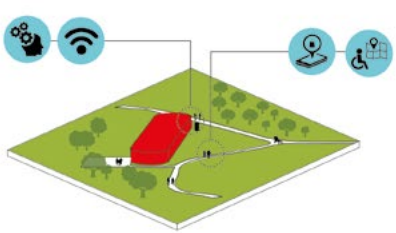


MACRO INTERVENTIONS

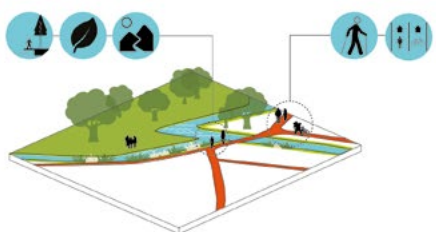
WETLANDS



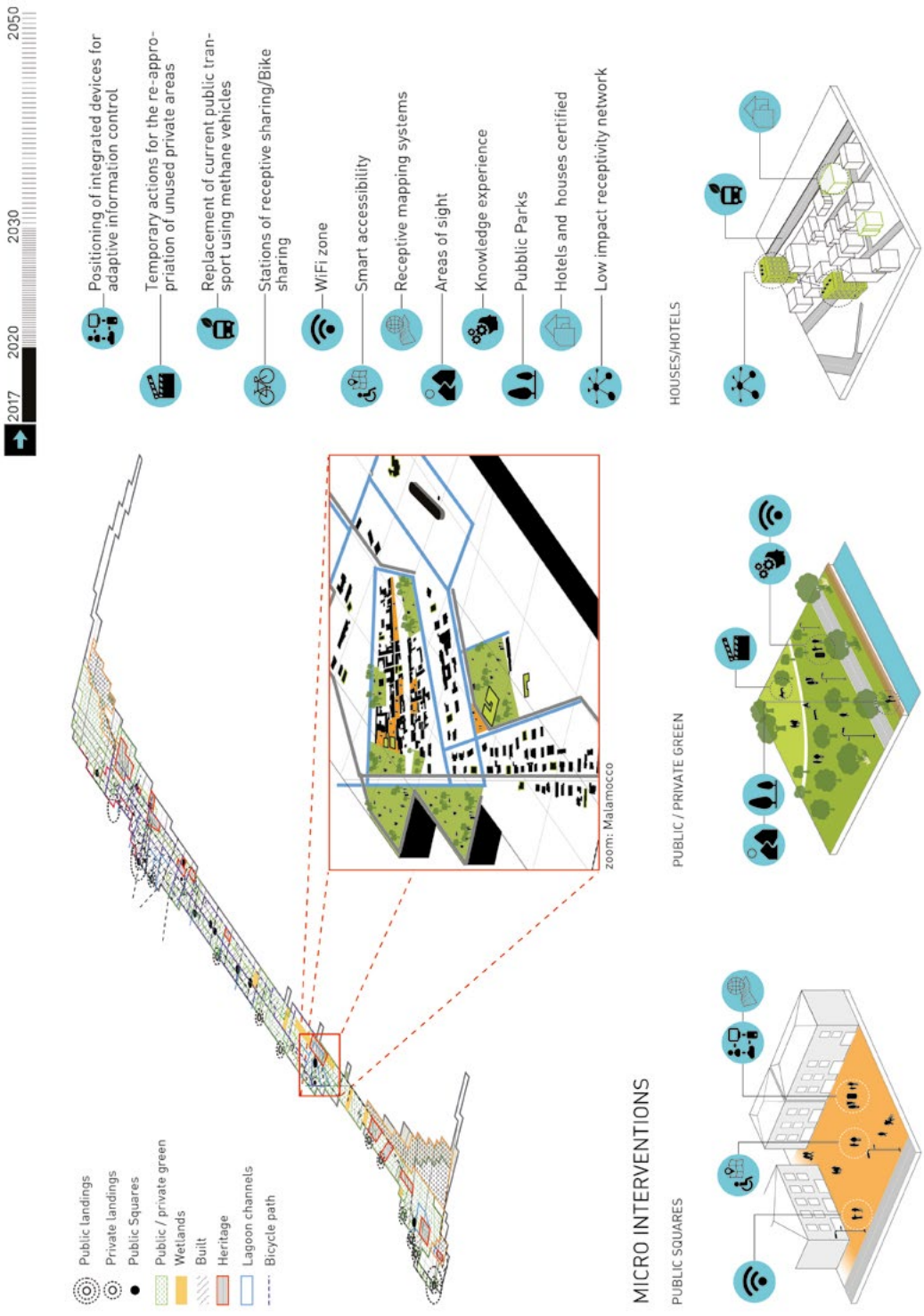
HERITAGE/FORTE MALAMOCCO



LAGOON CHANNELS



img. 127
Devices and Catalyst in Scenario 1 | NEW ISLANDERS.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

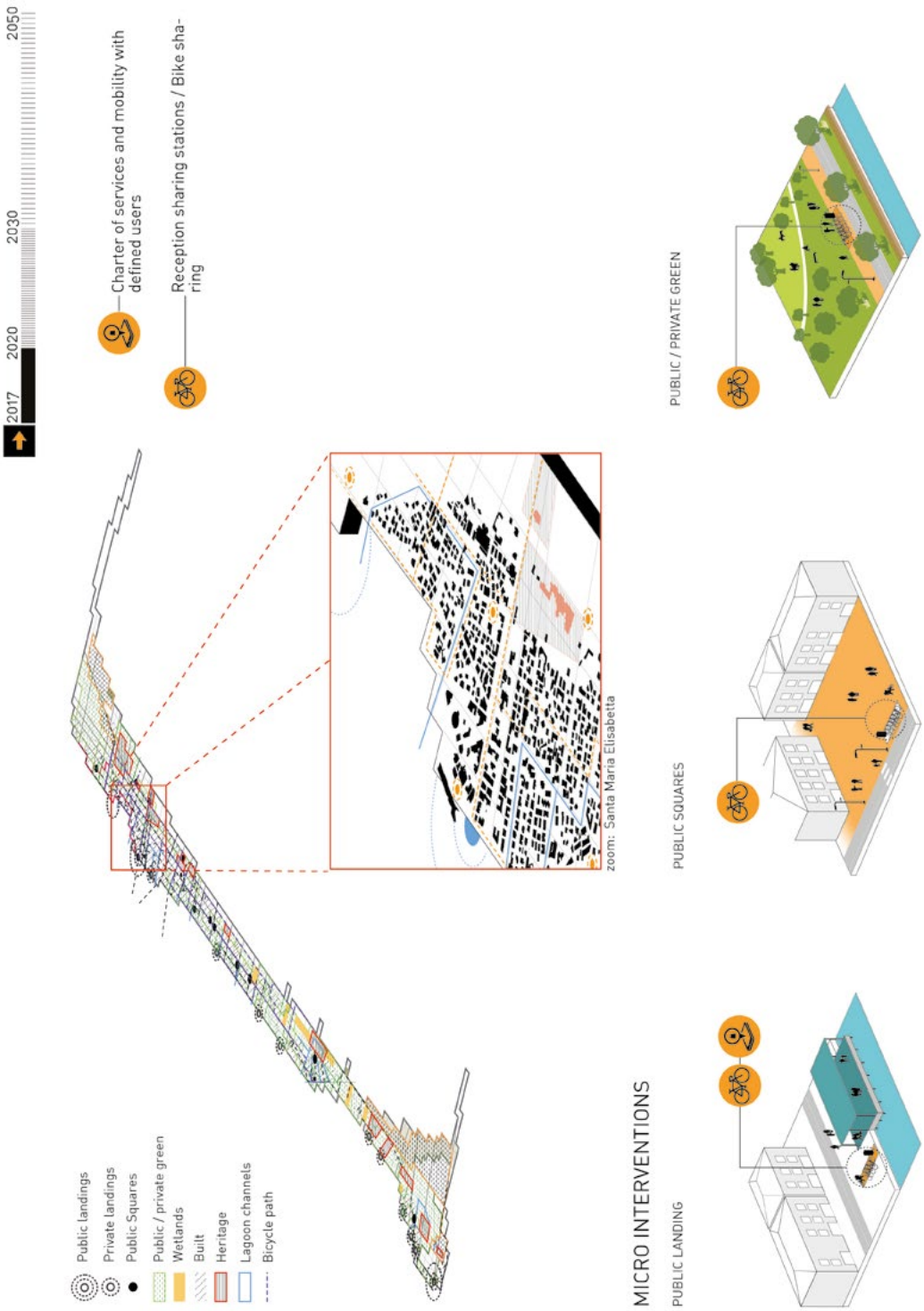


img. 128

Devices and Catalyst in Scenario 1 | NEW ISLANDERS.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

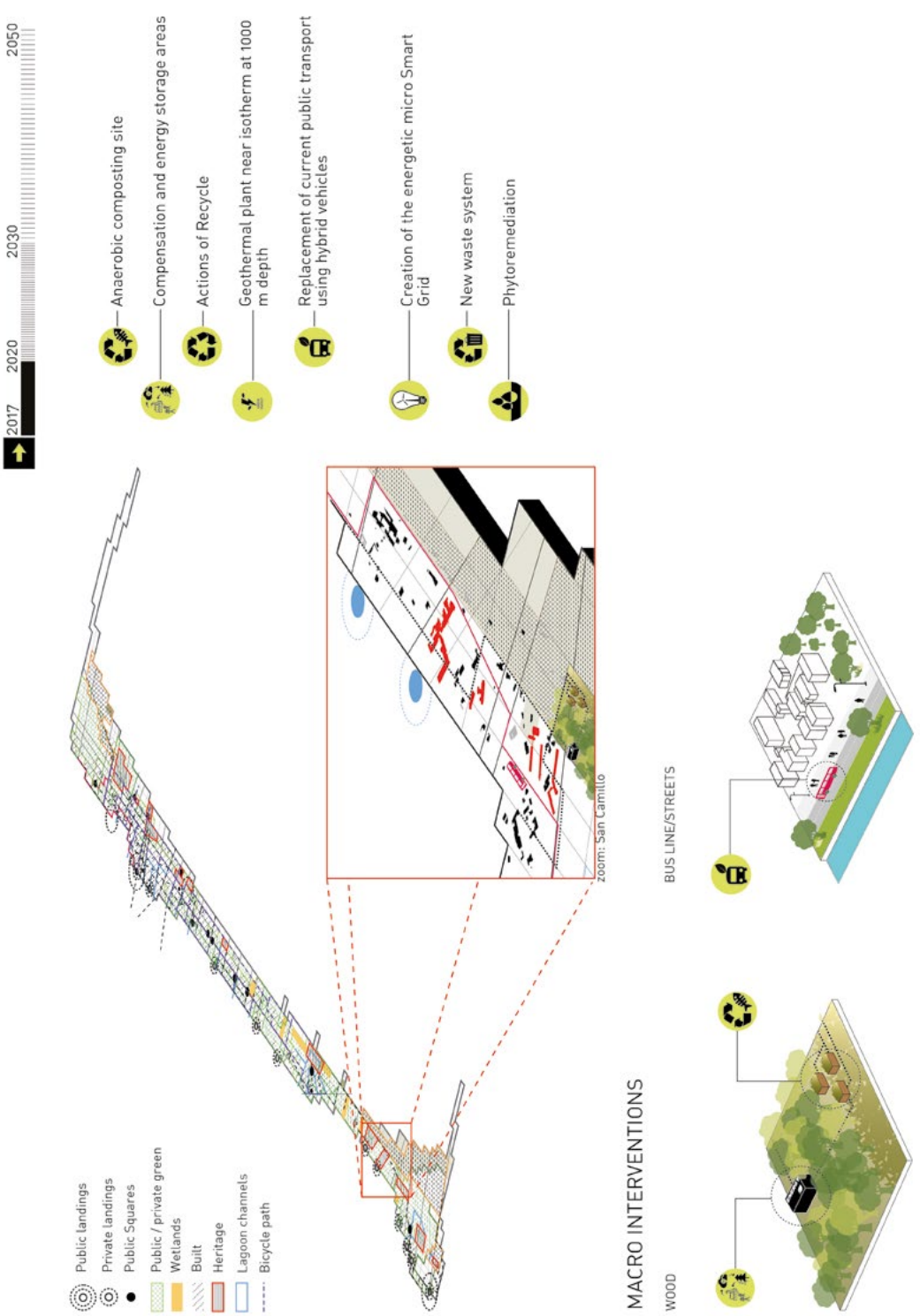
img. 129

Devices and Catalyst in Scenario 2 | SUSTAINABLE MOBILITY.
img. by Giulia Garbarini



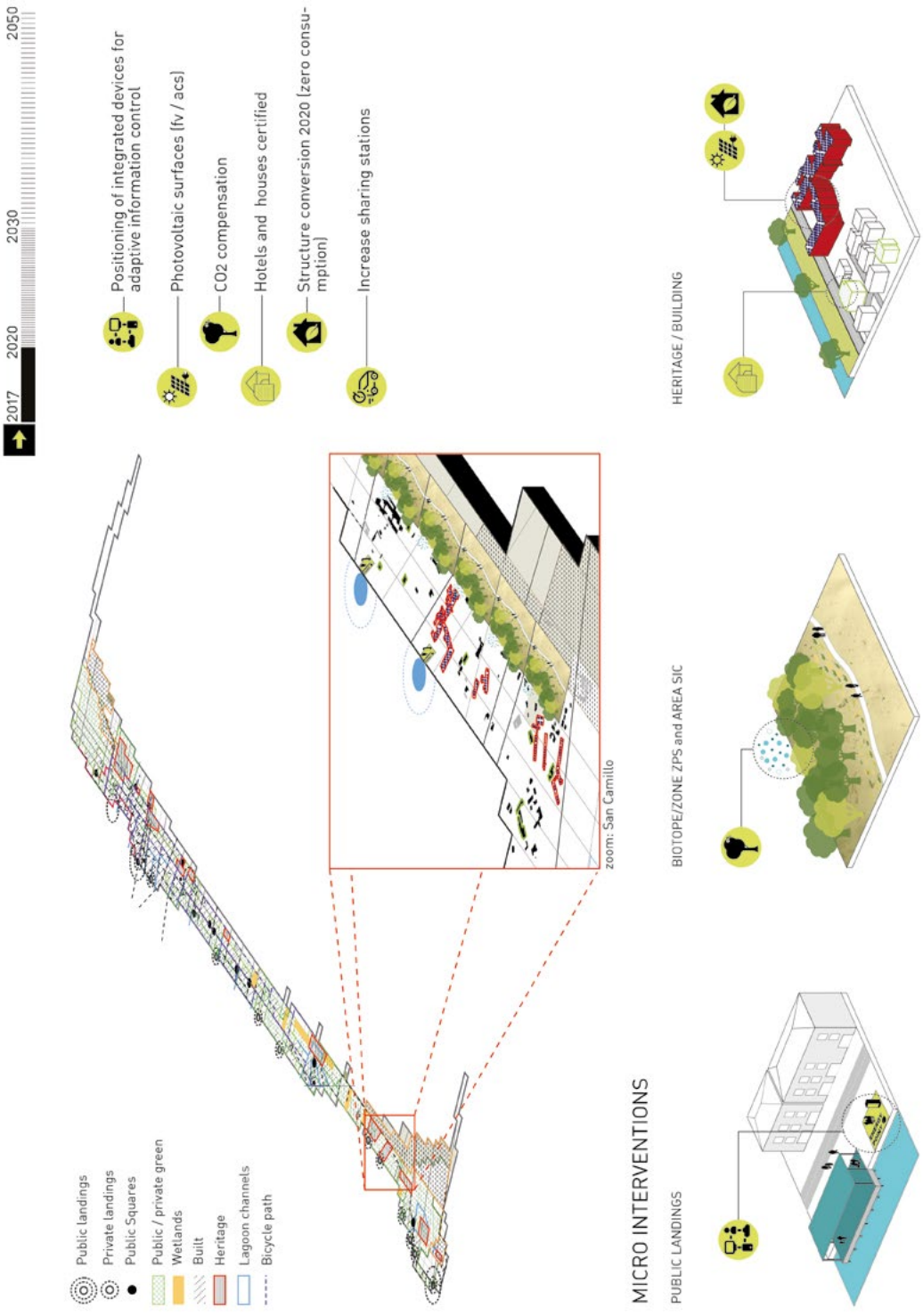
img. 130

Devices and Catalyst in Scenario 2 | S U S T A I N A B L E MOBILITY.
img. by Giulia Garbarini



img. 131

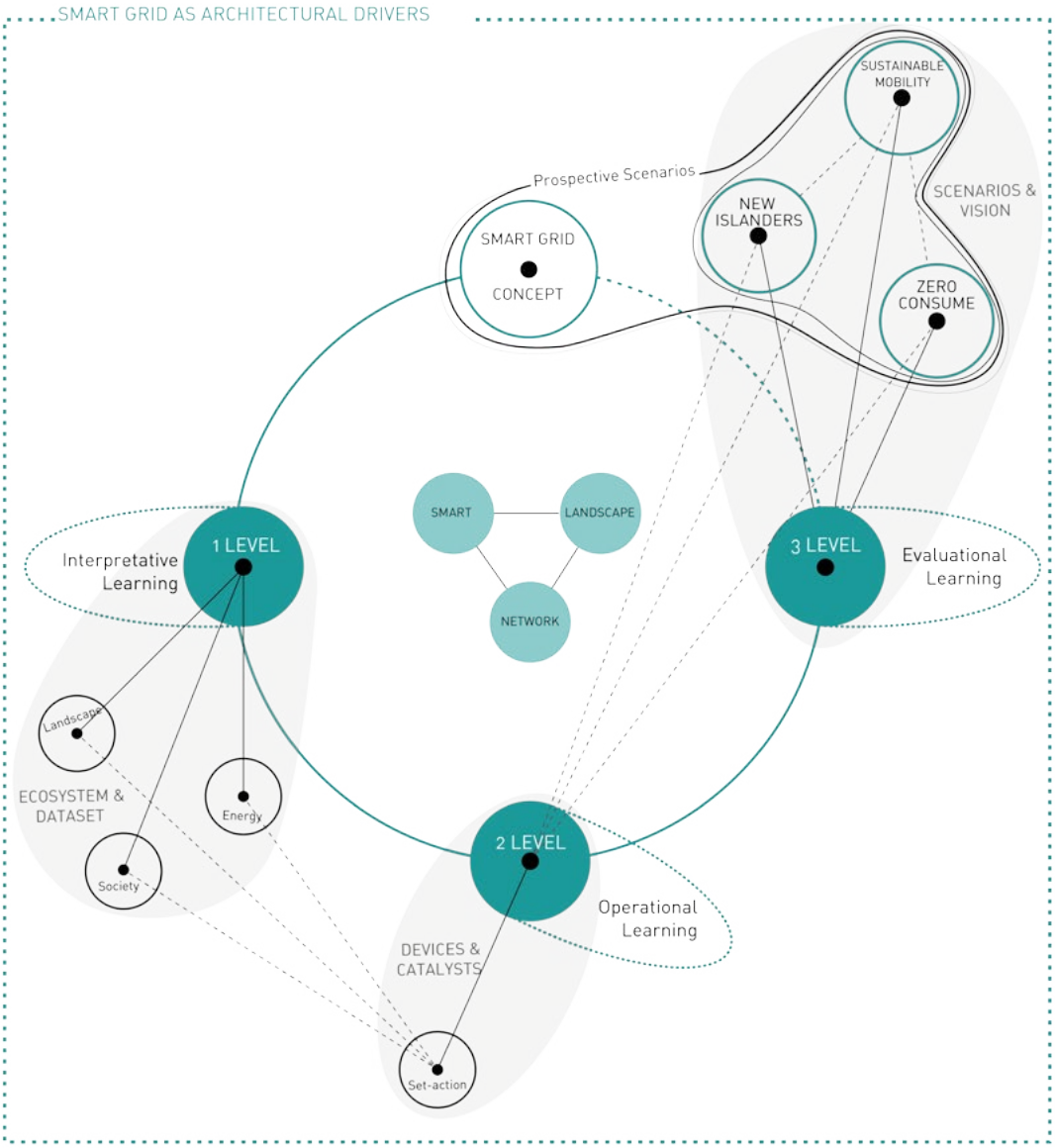
Devices and Catalyst in Scenario 3 | ZERO CONSUMPTION.
img. by Giulia Garbarini



img. 132

Devices and Catalyst in Scenario 3 | ZERO CONSUMPTION.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

6.4.3. EVALUATIONAL LEARNING



img. 133
Diagram of the structure of the chapter.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

The third level focuses on scenarios that were initially regarded as potential future prospects for the island, chosen for their capacity to reactivate the Lido on different levels and render it distinct from its famous neighbour, the city of Venice, but which, during this latter phase assume the role of benchmark enabling us to understand if the previously hypothesized applications, devices or good practices can bring change to the island.

Thus, during this evaluation phase, the scenarios represent forecasters of change, spatial prefiguration of which is entrusted to visions that have the task of showing us whether the previously assumed "guide" scenario is actually feasible within the confines of the selected context. The visions are transformed into a yardstick of evaluation, thanks to which it is possible to understand whether the objective has been achieved or whether the envisaged scenario should be re-evaluated and modified.

Due to their complementary, non-opposing nature, some of the previously identified devices could, in fact, be modified or applied simultaneously to several scenarios, and in this sense the visions, which fulfil the role of precursors to the scenarios, are used to highlight specific elements of various scenarios.

In accordance with what was affirmed by Prof. Rizzi C. (2018) in the publication concerning the L.I.D.O. project, reference has been made to the statements and theories of Michel Godet, who defines scenarios as a method for describing

> *"in a coherent form when and how developments arise between the current situation and the chosen time horizon, using evolutionary mechanisms compatible with the hypotheses that represent the object phenomena of study and describing how one may arrive at each of them. " (Godet M., 2001)*

The scenarios, in their role as prefigurations of change over time, are combined with the **TEMPORAL HORIZONS** to which they refer and which, therefore, play a fundamental role in configuring and validating them.

Within the **III LEVEL of Evaluational Learning**, the prototyping and prefiguration of the case study focuses on the temporal horizons to be aimed at, in accordance with the European agenda. In our case, the latter coincide with those established by the European agenda. "This choice has a dual value, on one hand it defines the phases of the transformation process unambiguously, on the other it allows projects to be projected into a national and European framework in terms of opportunities and sustainability. Hence, this level, thanks to the prediction and validation of the scenarios, in correlation with the time horizons dictated by the European agenda, allows us to activate an evaluation thanks to the concept of transition of the proposal, both in time and in other contexts... " As Consuelo Nava investigates and affirms, validation of the prototype on this level is not entrusted merely to visions, but also "... to the concept of "transition"... thanks to which the L.I.D.O. project is realized in two strategic dimensions of the process and of the project and produces different conditions of "resilience", as a capacity of actions and interventions to respond to the themes/targets of the policies of adaptation to climate change, but also as an ambition to trigger a new informative and creative process, capable of involving all operators and users, on virtuous functional models for ecosystem services, of projections of development and intelligence of future life scenarios, of awareness of contributing to a more sustainable, efficient and effective model for the island itself.
In this sense, the model also acts as a prototype given its ability to implement advanced and enabling methods and technologies for sustainable and smart development, as well as virtuous behaviour and change and thus to project new, proactive and

productive scenarios for energy, sociality, wellness, economy and landscape.

With regard to the time-frame necessary to render the smart grid-based operational strategy feasible for the green island, on the basis of the sustainable scenarios the target dates of 2017/2020/2030/2050 have been established with reference to the "innovation and change" process/projects (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 5.2)[116].

116. See Consuelo Nava's contribution in paragraph "5.2 TRANSITION with the L.I.D.O. project MODEL/ PROTOTYPE ".

6.4.3.1. SET ACTIONS FOR 3 SCENARIOS

The set of actions that are to be included in the L.I.D.O. project have been derived, as previously mentioned, both from the good practices already in use at European level, and from the data and information obtained from the analysis and description of the ecosystems (**I and II LEVEL**).
With reference to the creation of three new action scenarios in the III Learning Level, and with a view of reactivating existing resources and creating new catalysts within the context of the Lido, the set actions that guide this model are tailored towards the creation of a prototype of a sustainable and smart island. These actions consist of modalities, enabling technologies and virtuous behaviour that are subdivided, with variable values, between the **NEW ISLANDERS** (smart people/smart community), **SUSTAINABLE MOBILITY** (smart mobility) and **ZERO CONSUMPTION** (zero impact/smart energy) scenarios, fully represented in the vision, as stated earlier.

The operability of this new "grid" model is guaranteed and induced by the ability to trace operation of different devices and instruments with variable and flexible configurations, capable of applying projects in detail/vision in a variety of contexts and of communicating new quality and capacity of the L.I.D.O. green Island.
The project is voluntarily linked to the target dates 2017/2020/2030/2050 established by the European community, where:

2017 corresponds to the trigger **(INPUT)** date for the strategies, actions and the operability of the processes, which involves establishing a strong relationship between the three scenarios and the existing context, and with the information phase of the processes/projects, through temporary compensatory

and regenerative actions that provide a strong demonstration of Knowledge city. The aim is also to activate processes of cohesion and participation with the communities and all the proactive operators in order to prefigure sustainable scenarios and the necessary measures of a collaborative contribution for the management of accountability procedures on a local scale, with contributions to global reference scenarios. (Learning: dissemination of strategies).

The period 2020-2030 corresponds to the trigger period **(OUTPUT)** for the practices, tactics and technologies necessary to achieve the standards required for the new, regenerative island topographies in a smart, green key. It is the period of investment and integration of competitive policies for a new economy derived from the Knowledge city processes and from opportunities internal and external to the operable programs and projects (time references for national and European projects, for public-private investments), etc.) This time frame also permits the assessment of the impact of the innovative policies triggered by the strategies in 2017 (1st triennial evaluation) as early as the year 2020, and, after 2030, the impact of the projects that are already in progress (2nd ten-year evaluation). (Learning: dissemination of tactics and catalysts).

The year 2050 corresponds to the date when the "product change" **(OUTCOMES)** will be evaluated; this process will involve the assessment of the management and control systems: monitoring, impact calculation; levels of productivity, delivery of high quality services, drafting of environmental plans, strengthening of the performance of sustainable scenarios and devices for the integration and innovation of new catalysts; registration of the participation of the model realized in accordance with the objectives/standards on a global scale; and evaluation of the prototype experimentation as a successful model to be exported

and innovated in other possible contexts. (Learning: dissemination of experimentation performances) (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 5.2)[117].

Therefore, starting from the application of the Short action sets (2017) that are deemed to be applicable in the short term and hence represent the first promoters of the creation of the catalyst poles,

the following is an illustration of the first set of actions, corresponding to the period 2017 to 2020 inclusive, which we propose to improve by increasing or reducing the initial data in accordance with the European regulations and targets set for 2020.

[117] See Consuelo Nava's contribution in paragraph "5.2 TRANSITION with the L.I.D.O. project MODEL/ PROTOTYPE ".

6.4.3.2. SCENARIOS and VISIONS

At the end of this paragraph, scenarios – a fundamental goal for our prototype but also the starting point of the latter – ultimately rely on the development of visions to allow predictions assumed on the basis of the data set and the previous levels.

After the application of the set-action, these visions allow us to focus on and enjoy the potential of this prototype,

> *"in which the citizens of the community in transition intervene on the organization of their social and human settlements, govern the sustainability, energy, and policy transition processes so as to build together an idea of a more collaborative, convivial and circular future city and territory" (Garbarini G., 2018)* [118].

The visions in this case are capable of demonstrating new ideas and advanced technologies, of combining open visions with the capacity to exchange innovation between technologies and public services. They envisage integrated actions that are compatible with the triggering of new uses and operations at the service of the community, with a particular transition approach as a rational point for participation, management and control.

"They develop a proposal that, similarly to what happens in the most resilient natural ecosystems, is based on diversity and variability and not on homologation [119] *"* (Garbarini G., 2018) [120].
This process is launched by incorporating compatible enabling technologies that are capable of integrating the ICT innovation levels with the "smart communities" profile into the context, for the best quality of life as perceived by the old and new islanders, residents and visitors (Scenario 1 | New Islanders), to regenerate through spatial figurations at urban and landscape level as well as through both physical and virtual networks (Scenario 2 |

118. See Consuelo Nava's contribution in the first chapter about on Concept.

119. To explore the theme of the connection between loss of biodiversity and resilience, see: Tom H. Oliver et al. , Declining resilience of ecosystem functions under biodiversity loss, published in the journal Science and available on https: //www.nature.com/articles/ncomms10122 (Last access 13.11.2017).

120. See Chiara Rizzi's contribution in the first chapter about Concept.

Sustainable Mobility), such as the best environmental and energy condition guaranteed and nourished by a "smart" and "green" model (Scenario 3 | Zero consumption).

In accordance with the views affirmed by Prof. Consuelo Nava[121], maintain that, rather than being in opposition to each other, the scenarios and visions actually trigger complementary actions for the definition of the vision of L.I.D.O. by defining quality objectives that, depending on the contingencies and opportunities, assume either a priority or secondary role.

121.
See Consuelo Nava's contribution in paragraph "6.3 Policies supporting the development of enabling actions"

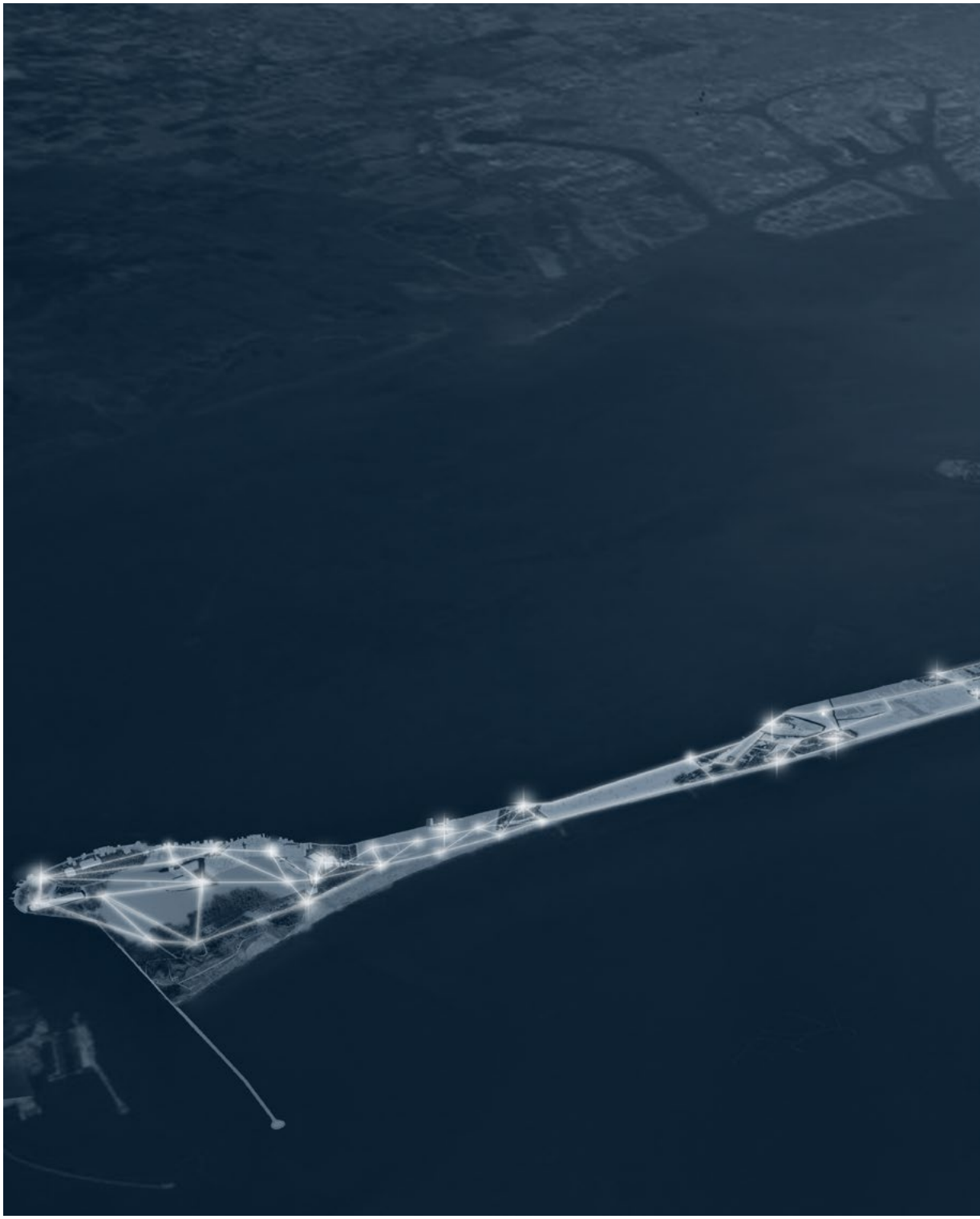
img. 134
Vision of Scenario 3 | ZERO CONSUMPTION.
img. by Giulia Garbarini & Andrea Procopio

img. 135

Vision of Scenario 1 | NEW ISLANDERS.
img. by Giulia Garbarini & Andrea Procopio

img. 136

Vision of Scenario 2 | SUSTAINABLE MOBILITY.
img. by Giulia Garbarini & Andrea Procopio



img. 137

Vision of "Smart Landscape" on Lido Island.
img. by Giulia Garbarini

6.5. BENEFITS OF L.I.D.O

The benefits of the L.I.D.O. proposal in the construction of sustainable scenarios for the Venice Lido lie primarily on the co-territorial level.
In fact, in the prediction and in the procedure that the transformation project is capable of producing, it is able to generate, at a co-territorial scale, an improvement in the quality of life by proposing new levels of function and interaction of urban and landscape ecosystems.

Another significant benefit of the project lies in the prototyping of a model capable of adapting to the context in which it is applied, but also in a very ambitious way for the competitiveness of actions and planned interventions both within the project and the European objectives to which it refers. This leads us to the self-production of new models of innovation.

With reference to the work carried out together the research group when the drafting the project in question, the following is an excerpt of the publication concerning the L.I.D.O. project that, according to Prof. Nava C. and prof. Rizzi C., provides a more in-depth explanation of the preceding concept:

> *"The L.I.D.O. project proposes a transformation that has repercussions for the choices affecting the entire lagoon system. Although the territory of the Island of Venice has specific characteristics that render it distinct from the city of Venice, there exists a close inter-dependence between the two territories. The key to this relationship is the ability to foreshadow sustainable regeneration strategies within the context of the geographical and anthropological dimensions of the lagoon.*
> *The ability to produce new levels of living quality for the*

Lido is inextricably linked with an urban ecosystem and places as catalysts. L.I.D.O. is structured on the basis of connections and relationships with what the inhabitants of the Lido call the "continent", in other words, the city of Venice. This desire to emphasize a separate identity also includes the need to identify new functional rationalities that cannot be separated from the complexity of the Lido's territorial context.

A second level may be defined as strategic-programmatic. It refers to the possibility of constructing a reference prototype. This is not a model to be replicate, rather an operating mode able to deal with the global and European scenarios fixed for the years 2020, 2030 and 2050. A proactive modality, open and capable of self-producing new levels of urban and economic innovation in which the island's geography ensures a controllable and identifiable dimension, a favourable context to be managed and monitored.

A third level, which is the result the first two, concerns the examples used to identify the three scenarios for change. These latter trigger a new dimension of the Lido ecosystem's metabolic functions, which, through the implementation of fully integratable and subsidiary micro- and macro-actions, is measured in terms of sustainability and ecology. The process involves designing new landscapes by exploitation, valorisation and productivity methods that refer both to the identity values of the island and to its ability to project itself into another dimension with respect to its immediate context of proximity and contingency." (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 5.3) [122].

122. See Chiara Rizzi's contribution in paragraph "5.3 Benefits for the L.I.D.O project"

6.6. SUPPORTIVE POLICIES AND ENABLING DEVICES

According to Prof. Consuelo Nava, expert in this field, there is a crucial point in the present research work:

> *"The competitive policies supporting the development of the green island model, such as a micro smart grid, enable tools and feasibility of projects, essentially intercepting programming lines and strategies in the European, regional and local context. Subsequently, with regard to topics such as energy efficiency, resource consumption with reference to 2020 targets, transport and smart mobility, reference is made to the cited documentation in order to verify opportunities and trends within the framework of competitiveness, with a selection of actions that may be of interest for the project-research work and future developments, subsequently, the impact of the actions of the competitive programs is combined and verified with reference to the micro- and macro-actions implemented for the three development scenarios in the L.I.D.O. proposal.*
> *Some significant data emerge from this study, qualifying the LIDO proposal as a bi-directional "enabling" project-process. The first, as a project-program capable of strengthening the current policies of the territory of Venice and the region, towards Europe 2020 and according to the strategies that were already in place by 2010 in terms of sustainable development, energy saving and contribution to policy adaptation to climate change; the second, the capacity of the project, in defining the strategies and times measured for the three scenarios, to attract competitive processes to improve and strengthen the new "smart and green" urban policies to be implemented, involving public and private entities, and the facility of the inhabitants and new residents to access services and benefit from*

territory that guarantee better quality of life, landscape and environment. New socio-economic scenarios and sustainable and smart transformation of the island in an ecological and energy context, as a contribution to the wider global challenges, but also new concepts of intelligence and sociality for living on and inhabiting the Venice Lido at a local level. " (Garbarini G., 2018. Par. 6.3)[123].

123. See Consuelo Nava's contribution in paragraph "6.3 Policies supporting the development of enabling actions"

6.7 APPENDIX

To conclude this chapter, the candidate wishes to recount two experiences born out of the interest expressed in the L.I.D.O. project, firstly through the involvement of other members of the scientific community of the University of Trento and the the Municipality of Riva del Garda, and subsequently by various entities active within the island of the Venice Lido.

In the first instance we were able to observe the relevance and interest of small communities in integrating advanced energy devices within their urban landscape, while in the second case it was the proposal, presented by the research group at the Architecture Biennale of Venice in 2016, that had a considerable success, insofar as it was able to integrate various needs and projects already present on site into the system, due to the use of a 'smart grid' architecture designed to accommodate points and connections.

The following is a brief description of the initiatives that have been created and put into place as a result of the case study:

6.7.1. INVENTO AWARDS 2017 – "WIND TURBINE INTEGRATION PROJECT"

Comune of Riva del Garda (Italy) has requested the University of Trento (DICAM department) to organise a competition for ideas aimed at realization of a device that, starting from a reference to a wind-based energy model, can become an innovative device placed within the lagoon landscape. The project requirements were based on a micro wind turbine capable of producing energy for the public lighting along the lake shore and featuring an innovative, landscape-sensitive design.

mg. 138

Poster of INVENTO AWARDS 2017 – "WIND TURBINE INTEGRATION PROJECT. By Giulia Garbarini

The competition was organized by Trento University and sponsored by the Municipality of Riva del Garda, Riva Fierecongressi and with the technical support of AGS, Alto Garda Servizi SpA. The aim of the competition was to award projects capable of putting together highly innovative turbines and outstanding landscape design to produce wind energy to power the highly efficient light system of Riva del Garda lake shore.

The town of Riva del Garda is located on the northern shore of lake Garda, in Italy. Wind has always had an important role in this area, which is a niche of Mediterranean climate in the middle of the Alps.
Riva del Garda is one of the most popular destinations for sailing or windsurfing in Europe and many Italian and European championships are held there.
For all these reasons, the city council decided to organize the second GardaWindGarda event in June 2017 including numerous cultural, scientific and tourism events.

Public lighting systems used in towns and cities are often

considered only as a technical object to be placed where there is a need, and not as participants or actors in the process aimed at achieving a 'smart urban Landscape'.
Moreover, public lighting systems tend to use traditional filament lamps, which are not energy efficient and contribute significantly to light pollution. These systems should become more efficient, better designed and truly part of our urban landscape. For these reasons, the University of Trento, Riva del Garda municipality and AGS, Alto Garda Servizi SpA, were promoting this competition to improve the use of wind energy to power public lighting systems. The final aim of this competition was to encourage innovative proposals in order to redesign the lake shore lighting systems using micro wind energy generation.

Designers were called upon to present project proposals integrating small energy systems using wind resources in the public lighting system of Riva del Garda.

The purpose of this project was to promote an experimental approach to the use of wind resources.

Credits:
University of Trento, Editor
Prof. arch. Mosè Ricci
Co-editor
Dr. arch. Alessandro Betta (PhD Candidate UNITN-DICAM) Arch. Giulia Garbarini (PhD Candidate UNITN-DICAM);
Supported by: Municipality of Riva del Garda
Technical Partner: AGS Alto Garda Servizi SpA; Partner: Riva del Garda Fierecongressi;

6.7.2. L.I.D.O. IN THE WORKS PLAN OF THE CITY OF VENICE

After having presented the research project at the Venice Biennale 2016, the candidate and the entire research group have joined other local organizations (tutored by Burb/Fispmed/UniTn) to draft a proposal for the 'City of Venice Intervention Plan'. The entire project was developed through lengthy public discussions and involvement of the main local actors. The project was launched on February, 25 at the Francesco Morosini Residential Centre.

mg. 139

Poster of L.I.D.O. IN THE WORKS PLAN OF THE CITY OF VENICE.
img. by SinergoSPA.

Within the context of the proposal for the 'City of Venice Intervention Plan', the contribution of the research group that the candidate belongs to mainly dealt with the analysis and preparation of a strategy for resilient and productive recovery of some of the buildings present on the island.

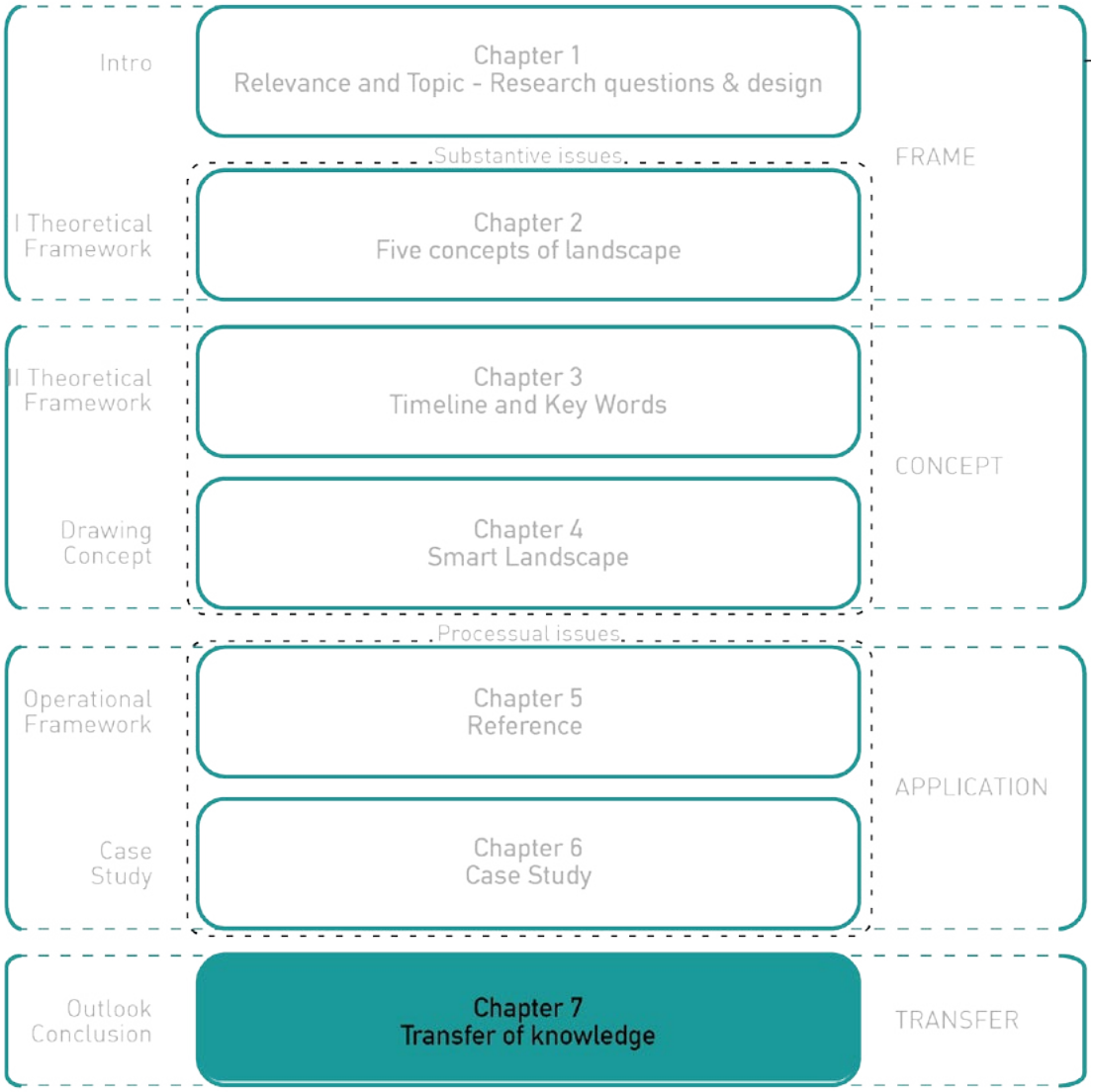
Within the context of the project proposal (which basically involves the development of an 'eco museum system') for the Venice Lido island and the island of Pellestrina, the University of Trento contributed to outlining consistent lines for the resilient, productive and forecasted recovery of some fortifications and structures of cultural and historical value present in the area, which enclose diversity and complexity of the local cultural heritage but also the potential to be converted into catalyst nodes, in the positive sense of the term, from both energy/sustainable and social/landscape points of view. Within this proposal, the 'micro smart grid' system developed by DICAM connects the places with energy and social potential, due to the interoperability of the grid's architectural system. The examined places are aimed at promoting, identifying and defining sustainable potential for their development and regeneration aimed at the common purpose of usability and understanding of natural and cultural environments in order to exploit and make full use of the potential that the territory offers.
Re-generation of local resources, such as "Francesco Morosini" Residential Centres, the Cà Bianca battery-Emo Fort, Manin Battery-Santo Stefano Fort, is divided into the identification of design actions, as a result of the use of a set-action that aims at transforming the islands into Smart Green Islands, which refer to the three guide scenarios (NEW ISLANDERS/SMART MOBILITY/ ZERO CONSUMPTION) identified by the research work conducted by the UNITN group and denominated "L.I.D.O.".
The identified actions coincide with the objectives set by the Eco museum and make use of the installation of different enabling

technologies able to define and support the identified sustainable scenarios at which the project aims and the potential of a real application of these actions both at the social, energetic and environmental levels.
Identification and selection of these enabling technologies applied to the aforementioned places, is arranged using the Ciclovia Ven-To, which collaterally combines projects of a wider 'trans-region infrastructure' with the architecture of the 'micro smart grid' acting as a landscape design network. It provides a possibility of applying to the context a bed and boat system that hypothesises conversion of private moorings into accommodation facilities in the vicinity of the areas involved in this study. These actions have the effect of creating possible detailed and visionary projects capable of transmitting the potentialities of the proposal to the Smart grid.

7.0

CHAPTER SEVEN

TRANSFER KNOWLEDGE


Intro
Chapter 1
Relevance and Topic - Research questions & design
Substantive issues
FRAME
I Theoretical Framework
Chapter 2
Five concepts of landscape
II Theoretical Framework
Chapter 3
Timeline and Key Words
CONCEPT
Drawing Concept
Chapter 4
Smart Landscape
Processual issues
Operational Framework
Chapter 5
Reference
APPLICATION
Case Study
Chapter 6
Case Study
Outlook Conclusion
Chapter 7
Transfer of knowledge
TRANSFER

The objectives and knowledge developed with the "Smart Landscape" are closely linked to the de-velopment of a prototype related to landscape and urban design.

The concept of "Smart Landscape" prefigures a new strategy for the design of our landscape through combination of smart technologies and well-established or avant-garde landscape actions, useful to take advantage of the increasingly technological potential of the contexts in which we live, and at the same time of the stress factors to which they are subjected on behalf of external actions, intervening with a resilient and targeted approach to the needs of the place involved.

[124] Ricci M., Nuovi paradigmi, List, Trento, 2012.

The "Smart Landscape" aims at defining new design paradigms124 related to energy issues highlighting how a rigid system such as smart grid can be used dynamically if integrated and implemented with new perspectives of timely design, when it is not imposed from above but answers in a targeted way to the needs of the examined places. Previously, it has been underlined that today we are immersed in an inter-connected landscape, and that it is from this network that the "Smart Landscape" is able to take root. In this context, we can find a common place, where to try to respond to the environmental needs that occur especially in anthropized contexts. To do this, the present piece proposes to work on landscape in an intelligent way overlapping these two "surfaces" (landscape and smart grid technology) in such a way as to try to put in place the tools and processes to allow a mixture of these two aspects.

Today, we are observing a technologically advanced landscape (and it will become even more so in the future), which uses new technology to its advantage, but the "Smart Landscape", as already pointed out above, has to be considered smart because by leveraging technological, political and social advances occurring

in our countries it aspires to a "responsive" landscape, where the actors that live and build places for living, manufacturing, agriculture etc. consciously understand that there is a need to work and build different landscapes, and to use the latest technology to make the landscape system "sentient", in other words, able to understand the limits of sustainability and to find a remedy.

The combination of these two disciplines (landscape and smartness) finds its basis in the architecture of micro and macro smart grids, which allow the system to be set up of different energy and smart devices, innovative and landscaped avant-garde processes (such as those illustrated in chapter 5). First of all, scenarios of change should be created in the examined places, not anti-thetical to each other, with the desire to define and build a super smart grid extended between different contexts, which are not only designed to create energy corridors, but also to promote the exchange of services linked, for example, to mobility, landscape and society. Secondly, a shared vision shoild be established through scenarios that lead to the reconfiguration of urban or landscape contexts as living organisms endowed with the neuronal capacity to define connections between different parts of the city and landscape systems.
In this sense, we do not want to trivialize the strength of landscape or follow a trend but, on the contrary, we assert that for some time landscape has been the area to which we refer thanks to its ecological sense, which makes it a unitary horizon, within which different contexts (as well as city) can be placed.

Precisely within landscape we want to propose an articulation for knots to promote a regenera-tive catalysis both of the places in question and of the surrounding areas, where by exploiting the large scale of landscape we can go to work with different surfaces, devices and policies, thus cre-ating a sort of realignment in which

landscape replaces urban planning and architecture (Corner J., 2006). Due to the mixture of a wide range of disciplines, landscape becomes a target through which we can represent widespread contemporary cities but also build them in relation to the contexts that are interposed between one and the other.

The process proposed in the present piece is based on the technology of the Energy Smart Grid. It was described in the previous chapter (chapter #5) with the application implemented on the is-land of Lido di Venezia (chapter #6), and is believed to be repeatable and applicable in other con-texts.

The experimental profile of this process is outlined by the combination of a theoretical elabora-tion of a Smart Landscape model (chapter #4) and an application processing in the main case study illustrated in the previous chapter (chapter #6). This mixture allows anchoring and stabili-zation of the concept of Smart Landscape to the concerning urban or rural context but simultane-ously becomes dissemination of the latter.
Similarly to the functioning of roots in plants, the concepts of smartness and landscape in relation to the reference projects and the case study have the function of anchoring, of absorbing 'the nourishment' from the context and of communicating between similar "organisms".
The aims of the hypothesized process should transform mere energy nodes into catalyzing nodes of social and landscape value, to use systems for production of renewable energy, to improve efficiency of the places in which they are installed and to collaborate with the catalysts, aiming at re-specting the European resilience policies that guide us towards the future.
There are three peculiar characteristics of the research that can be transferred into other con-texts to lead to the development of a smart landscape.

STRATEGY - Landscaping

In the current European geopolitical framework, in response to the needs of the summits on climate change and energy saving and in anticipation of the European objectives to be achieved through the possibility of joining European calls issued by the Horizon 2020 program, local gov-ernments are in the position to accelerate phenomena of adaptation and integration of energy and urban systems, applying the concept of anticipation of the effects of climate change, with the goal of undertaking actions that primarily aim at an adequate prevention/reduction of contemporary threats but that may even be able to exploit the opportunities resulting from these changes.
The growing awareness of climate change, along with the inevitable impacts and consequences suggests that the spatial appearance and organization of urban and rural landscapes will undergo far-reaching changes and influences.
The strategy we could use is to alter an anthropogenic contribution to this change through a multi-scale approach that seeks to create a network of knowledge and proposals. As illustrated in the "strategy of surface" by James Corner, research is channeled towards a strategy and an adap-tive surface able to enable and activate, after reading the context of the ecosystems, the existing resources due to the adoption of the foundational concepts of the technology of micro and macro smart grids, which becomes the link between various surfaces that create landscape and guide us to a new concept to observe it and possibly intervene.

STRUCTURE - Energy Model

The structure of smart landscape, even if mainly conceived and based on the structural architecture of energy smart grids, can be divided into an ecosystem component as a key to understand-ing the potential and deficiencies of the context consisting of energy

ecosystem, landscape ecosystem and society ecosystem, and the innovative component, structured on the components of micro and marco smart grids, from which it adopts the structure made of nodes of production and exchange of values (and energy), of virtual and physical connections.
The prototype proposed as part of these two components should be able to adapt (as it has been attempted to demonstrate and has been partly confirmed during the meetings with the administrations and inhabitants of the Lido of Venice), to the context with a series of actions, devices, programs or planned interventions capable of producing new levels of innovation, always refer-ring to the European objectives.

PROCESS - Deductive

We are also referring to the technology of smart grids especially with regard to the management of flows. While in a traditional system it refers to the management of energy flows in a flexible way ensuring production and widespread balancing of the whole network, for the process described in this research, it refers to balancing of services and resources aimed at defining various scenarios.

The goal of this process is to achieve prefigured visions from the scenarios that become guides of change in the examined context through activation of the nodes identified through specific devices, thus bringing benefits to the entire system and simultaneously to other expected scenarios, which are not (nor should they be) in competition with each other, but rather a mixing of different actions or devices on different scenarios should lead to the improvement of the deficient performances of an ecosystem through the grafting of enabling technologies.
Finally, the question arises: what strategies to adapt to deal with changes caused by forces such as accessibility, urbanization,

globalization, natural disasters, natural, cultural, social and indus-trial developments, to keep landscapes in which we live open. The answer ould be in the adoption and application of "Smart Landscape". Although without certainty, we can state that pro-spects for future work could be aimed at experimenting and validating the concept of "Smart Landscape" by finding the way to transform it into a concrete project. In fact, even though within the present research the case study has been presented as a prototype of a project. It is not a univocal model that can be applied in other contexts but a way in which one could work by relating enabling technologies and projects with landscape discipline, which leaves the field open for other theoretical experiments and diversions.

In the present doctoral thesis, we open a road to the possibility of using technological innovation to create "smart" landscape. Working and constructing "Smart Landscape" could mean bringing different instances and disciplines together through conceptually conflicting processes, identifying in it the possibility to catalyze different subjects, interests and resources. In fact, the word "smart", although today being among the most popular and often used only as a mere adjective translated and interpreted to express multiple meanings, if related to landscape, it can underline the abilities and dynamics that this discipline possesses, which make it react in a dynamic way learning from the "context". Being "smart" does not only mean being intelligent but also ready, witty, bright, reactive and above all it means being able to show adaptation and quick learning skills.

Credits

The images are credited on the pages.

All rights reserved.
© of the texts the authors
© of the images the authors: pp. 12,
19, 22-23, 33-35, 108, 142-143, 156- 157,
171-172, 201, 212-213, 219, 231-232, 234,
241-242, 246-248, 253-262, 264, 266-272,
280-283, 289, 291.
Giulia Garbarini

For the images not already credited on
the pages:

p.65 // www.archive.org
p.85 // www.lifeblogger.it
p.92 // www.key4biz.it
p. 107 // www.detroitfuturecity.com
p. 191 // www.lavillette.com
p. 199 // wwf.panda.org
p. 203, p. 205, p. 207 // www.mariehm.dk
p. 221 // www.nasa.gov
p. 223, p. 226 // www.alamy.com
p. 225 // www.hungaria.it
p.238 // www.siemens.com

8.0

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Not all the books listed in the bibliography are directly quoted in the thesis text. Some of them are books which helped me to set up the theoretical background where to start my research.

CHAPTER 1

Agodi M. C. (1996), "Qualità e quantità: un falso dilemma e tanti equivoci", in Cipolla C., De Lillo A. (a cura di), Il sociologo e le sirene. La sfida dei metodi qualitativi, Franco Angeli, Milano, pp. 136-166.

Branzi A. (2006), "MODERNITA' DEBOLE E DIFFUSA Il mondo del progetto all'inizio del XXI secolo", Skira, Ginevra-Milano

Bryman A., Burgess B. (1994), "Analyzing Qualitative Data", Routledge; 1 edition

Feagin, J., Orum, A., Sjoberg, G. (edit. by) (1991), "A case for case study." Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina Press.

Groat L.N., Wang D. (2013), "Architectural Research Methods", John Wiley & Sons Inc

Miles M., Huberman A. (1984), "Qualitative Data Analysis", Sage, London.

CHAPTER 2

Antrop, M. (2005), "Why landscapes of the past are important for the future", Landscape and Urban Planning 70 pp. 21–34, Elsevier, Amstredam.

Audretsch D. B. (1995), "Innovation and Industry Evolution", MIT Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, US.

Augé M. (2009), "Nonluoghi, introduzione a una antropologia della surmodernita", Elèuthera, Milano.

Assunto R. (1973), "Il paesaggio e l'estetica." Natura e Storia, Napoli, Giannini, p.176.

Bonesio L. (1997), "Geofilosofia del paesaggio", Mimesis, Milano.

Bonesio L. (2007), "Paesaggio, identità e comunità tra locale e globale", Diabasis, Parma.

Buccaro A. (2011), "Leonardo da Vinci. Il Codice Corazza nella Biblioteca Nazionale di Napoli." Poggio a Caiano/Napoli: CB Edizioni/Ediz. Scientifiche Italiane.

Buonanno D. (2014), "RURALURBANISM Paesaggi produttivi", Università degli Studi di Napoli Federico II Facoltà di Architettura . Dottorato di Ricerca in Progettazione Urbana e Urbanistica_XXVI ciclo.

Carus G. C. (1985), "Nove lettere sulla pittura di paesaggio, in appendice a A. Sibrilli, Paesaggi dal nord. L'idea del paesaggio nella pittura tedesca del primo Ottocento", Roma, Officina Edizioni, p. 186.

Council of Europe (2000), "European Landscape Convention." Firenze. In: European Treaty Series 176/2000 Strasburg, Council of Europe.

Corner J., MacLean A.S. (2000), "Taking Measures Across the American Landscape". New Haven: Yale University Press.

Corner J. (2003), "Landscape Urbanism", in Mostafavi M., Najle C., Landscape Urbanism a manual for the machinic landscape, AA press p.63, London, UK.

Corner J. (2006), "Terra fluxus", in Waldheim C., The landscape urbanism reader, Architectural Press, p.29

D'Angelo P. (2009), "Introduzione", in D'Angelo P. (a cura di), Estetica e paesaggio, Il Mulino, Bologna, pp.7-38.

Fabietti. U., Malighetti. R., Matera V. (2000), "Dal tribale al globale", Mondatori, Milano.

Farinelli F. (2015), "Il ritorno del paesaggio." In Corriere della Sera ed. (December 20, 2015). Milan, Rcs Quotidiani S.p.A., p.48

Goethe J. W. (1991), "Viaggio in Itali." BUR Biblioteca Univ. Rizzoli, Milano.

Gombrich E. (1960), "Art and Illusion." Phaidon, London.

Gravano V. (2012), "Paesaggi attivi. Saggio contro la contemplazione." L'arte contemporanea e il paesaggio metropolitano, Mimesis, Collana: Kosmos, Milano-Udine

Habermas J. (1971), "Storia e critica dell'opinione pubblica." Bari, Laterza, specie pp. 119, 125.

Jackson J.B. (1984), "Discovering the Vernacular Landscape." Yale University Press, New Haven

Jakob M. (2009), "Il paesaggio", il Mulino, Bologna.

Koolhaas R. (2006), "Junkspace. Per un ripensamento radicale dello spazio urbano", Quodlibet, Macerata.

Küster H. (2010), "Piccola storia del paesaggio. Uomo, mondo, rappresentazione.", Donzellini Editore, Roma.

Lynch K. (1981), "Il senso del territorio." tr. it. "A cura di Maria Parodi,Il Saggiatore, Milano.

Lyster C. (2006), "Landscapes of exchange: re-articulating site", in Waldheim C., The landscape urbanism reader, Architectural Press p.221, New York, USA.

Mandelbrot B. (1987) "Gli oggetti frattali." Torino, Einaudi.

Mau B.(2004), "Massive Change." Phaidon Press, London, UK.

Mitchell W. J. T. (2005), "Imperial Landscape, Landscape and Power.", edited by W.J.T. Mitchell, Chicago (University of Chicago)

Mostafavi M., Najle C. (2003), "Landscape Urbanism a manual for the machinic landscape", AA press, London, UK.

Mostafavi M., Doherty G. (2010), "Ecological Urbanism", Harvard University Graduate School of Design, Lars Müller Publishers, Baden, Svizzera.

Naveh Z., Lieberman A.S. (1990), "Landscape Ecology. Theory and Application", Student Editing. Sprinter-Verlag, New York, USA.

Palazzo A. (2002), "Identificare i paesaggi in CLEMENTI" A., Interpretazioni di paesaggio, Meltemi editore, Roma.

Palazzo E. (2010), "Il paesaggio nel progetto Urbanistico", Tesi di Dottorato, Facoltà di Università di Firenze, Dottorato in progettazione Urbana Territoriale e Urbanistica, Firenze.

Ritter. J. (1994), "Paesaggio, uomo e natura nell'età moderna", a cura di Massimo Venturi Ferriolo, Guerini e associati, Milano.

Rizzi C. (2014), "Quarto Paesaggio", ListLab, Trento.

Roger A. (1997), "Breve trattato sul paesaggio", Gallimerd, Parigi.

Russ. J. (1997), "L'etica contemporanea", il Mulino, Bologna.

Schiller F. (2003), "Del sublime" , Abscondita, Collana: Carte

d'artisti, Milano.

Schwab K. (2016), "The Fourth Industrial Revolution", World Economic Forum, Ginevra.

Shane D. G. (2004) , "On Landscape", The emergence of Landscape Urbanism, Harvard Design Magazine, n.19.

Shane D.G. (2005), "Recombinant Urbanism: Conceptual Modeling in Architecture", Urban Design and City Theory, Wiley, Chichester, Great Britain.

Sijmons D., Hugtenburg J., Feddes F., Van Hoor A. (2014), "Landscape and Energy Designing Transition", Published by NAI010 Publishers, Rotterdam hardcover.

Sommariva E. (2014), "Cr(eat)ing City. Strategie per la città resiliente", ListLab, Trento.

Tintori S. (1961), "Tony garnier e l sua idea polirica e architettonica per la città industiale", in Casabella, n° 255

Turri E. (1998), "Il paesaggio come teatro : dal territorio vissuto al territorio rappresentato", Marsilio, Venezia.

Turri. E. (2004), "Il paesaggio e il silenzio", Marsilio, Venezia.

Waldheim C. (2006), "The landscape urbanism reader", Architectural Press.

Waldheim C. (2016), "Landscap as Urbanism : A General Theory", Princeton University Press, New Jersey, UK.

White M., Przybylski M. (2010), "On Farming: Bracket 1", Actar, Barcellona, New York

Wiebenson, D.(1969), "Tony Garnier: The citè Industrialle." In: Planeamiento histórico. New York, G. Braziller p. 127

Zavatta B. (2005), "Per un'estetica della potenza Emerson e Nietzsche sul grande stile." Isonomia, Istituto di Filosofia Arturo Massolo Università di Urbino.

Sitography

Chiesa A. M. A. (2013), "Landscape Urbanism: un approccio ecologico al territorio urbano"

www.arcduecitta.it , consulted 10/01/2017

Guarente S., (25-02-2017) Il significato politico filosofico della piazza nella storia d'Italia http://bilinguescutari.altervista.org, consulted 25/02/2017

Lai F. (2001), Antropologia del paesaggio: il landscape come processo culturale,

http://www.rivistadiscienzesociali.it/antropologia-del-paesaggio-il-landscape-come-processo-culturale/

By Posted in Gianluca Ceccarini, n. 9 Scienze Sociali - Argomenti 9 aprile 2014, consulted 25/02/2017

Schwab K. (2016), The Fourth Industrial Revolution: what it means, how to respond

https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2016/01/the-fourth-industrial-revolution-what-it-means-and-how-to-respond/, consulted 17/02/2017

Berger G., Wahrendor M. (2016) Machine dreams: making the most of the connected industrial workforce

https://www.accenture.com/us-en/digital-industry-index, consulted 17/02/2017

The Fourth Industrial Revolution

https://www.fr.sogeti.com/globalassets/global/downloads/reports/vint-research-3-the-fourth-industrial-revolution, consulted 17/02/2017

Wimberley J.(2006), Prospect e rifugio

http://www.samefacts.com/2006/08/everything-else/prospect-and-refuge/, consulted 25/02/2017

White M., (2006) "The Productive Surface"

www.placesjournal.org, consulted il 20.04.2015

Krasovec L. (2014), Il Giardino tra Natura ed Artificio

Il Giardino tra Natura ed Artificio, consulted 10/01/2017

CHAPTER 3

Bonomi A. Masiero R. (2014), "Dalla smart City alla Smart

Land", Edit by Marsilio s.p.a., Venezia

Caragliu A., Del Bo C., Nijkamp P. (2009), "Smart Cities in Europe", Serie Research Memoranda 0048, VU University Amsterdam, Faculty of Economics, Business Administration and Econometrics.

Bertini I., Marrocco M. (edit by) (2017), "Distributed Generation Manager of the ENEA Research Center." explains the intelligent networks, ENEA magazine.

CHAPTER 4

AA. VV. (Eleonora Riva Sanseverino, Raffaella Riva Sanseverino, Valentina Vaccaro) (2015), "Atlante delle smart city. Comunità intelligenti europee ed asiatiche: Comunità intelligenti europee ed asiatiche" Edit by Franco Angeli, Milano.

AA.VV. (2011), "White Paper on Smart Grids", Brussels, DIGITALEUROPE.

AA.VV. (2007), "Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change" Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

Assunto R. (1973), "Il paesaggio e l'estetica", Napoli, Edit by Giardina

Bach R.C. (2008), "Surface Strategies" som landskabsurban metode". Nordic Journal of Architectural Research Volume 20, No 2, 2008, 11 pages

Bach R., Clemmensen T. (2005), "Landskabstilgangen". Nordisk Arkitekturforskning #2. http://aarch.dk/institutter/institut_for_by_og_lands- kab/arbejdspapirer/

Branzi A. (2006), "No-stop city: Archizoom Associati". Editions HYX, Orléans (FR).

Brundtland, G.H. (1987), "Our Common Future: Presentation of the report of the World Commission on Environment and Development." In: UNEP's 14th Governing Council Session. Oxford. Oxford University Press

Barry R.G., Chorley R.J. (1992), "Atmosphere, Weather and Climate", (VI edition), Routledge, London and New York. PP.35

Calvino I. (1993), "Le città invisibili", Edit by Mondadori, pp. 111-112, Milano.

Camarsa G., Toland J., Eldridge J., Nottingham S., Hudson T., Jones W., Heppner K., Silva J., Thévignot C. (2015), "LIFE and Climate change adaptation" . Luxembourg: Publications O ce of the European Union.

Carta M. (2014), "Reimagining Urbanism", List, Trento.

Cook D. (2005), "Smart environments. Technology, protocols and applications", Hoboken, N.J, Wiley.

Corner J. (2006), "Terra fluxus. In The Landscape Urbanism Reader", Edit by Charles Waldheim, 21–33. New York: Princeton Architectural Press.

Council of Europe (2000), "European Landscape Convention." Firenze. In: European Treaty Series 176/2000 Strasburg, Council of Europe.

Daniels T. L., Lapping M. (2005), "Land Preservation: An Essential Ingredient in Smart Growth". Departmental Papers (City and Regional Planning), SAGE Publications, Pennsylvania USA. http://repository.upenn.edu/cplan_papers/25 Gambino R (1997) Conservare, innovare. Paesaggio, ambiente, territorio. UTET Libreria, Torino.

Desiato F., Giordano F., Perconti W. (2007), "I cambiamenti climatici influenzano natura ed economia". Conferenza Nazionale sui Cambiamenti Climatici, Roma, 12-13 Settembre 2007.

Drucker P. (1954), "The practice of management." New York, NY: HarperCollins.

ENEA, Ente per le Nuove Tecnologie, l'Energia e l'Ambiente (2007). "Rapporto Energia e Ambiente 2006". Edito da ENEA – Unita Comunicazione, Roma, aprile 2007.

European Commission (2007), "Green Paper on Adapting to climate change in Europe – options for EU action." In: COM (2007) 354 final. Strasburg, Council of Europe.

Faggian P. et. alt. (2008), "Climate change on Mediterranean Region", Convegno: European Geosciences Union: General Assembly, Vienna, 13-18 Aprile 2008.

Farinelli F. (2003), "Geografia. Un'introduzione ai modelli del mondo." Torino, Einaudi, p. 232

Farinelli F. (2015), "La capriola del paesaggio, in Quindici anni dopo la Convenzione Europea del Paesaggio 2000-2015." In: Sentieri urbani 17/2015. Trento, Bi Quattro Editrice, p.18-22

Gambino R. (2003), "Progetto e conservazione del paesaggio." Ri-Vista, Ricerche per la progettazione del paesaggio 1(0), Firenze University Press.

George, C. S. (1972), "The history of management thought. Englewood Cliffs", NJ: Prentice-Hall, Inc.

Graham, S. (2000), "Introduction: cities and infrastructure networks", in Inter- national Journal of Urban and Regional Research, Vol. 24. New York City, USA.

Graham, S. and Marvin, S. (1999), "Planning cyber-cities? Integrating telecom- munications into urban planning", in Town Planning Review, Vol. 70. Liverpool, UK.

Hall R. E. (2000), "The vision of a smart city", presented at the Second International Life Extention Technology Workshop, Paris, France.

Hersey, P. H., & Blanchard, K. (1988), "Management of organizational behavior". Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall, Inc.

IEA, International Energy Agency (2006). "World Energy Outlook 2006". OECD/IEA.

IPCC, International Panel on Climate Change (2007), "Climate Change 2007: Climate Change Impacts, Adaptation and Vulnerability - Summary for Policymakers". Working Group, Contribution to the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change Fourth Assessment Report, April 2007.

Koolhaas R. & Mau B. (1995), "SMLXL". Monacelli Press, NYC.

Minang P.A., Van Noordwijk M., Freeman O. E., Mbow C., Leeuw J., Catacutan D. (2015), "Climate-Smart Landscapes: Multifunctionality in Practice" Nairobi: World Agroforestry Centre

Morata F., Sandoval S. I. (2012), "European Energy Policy: An Environmental Approach", Edward Elgar PubEdward Elgar

Pub

Morrison, M. (2010), "History of SMART objectives. Rapid Business Improvement". Retrieved from http:// rapidbi.com/ management/history-of-smart-objectives/.

Nam T. , Pardo T. A. (2011), "Conceptualizing Smart City with Dimensions of Technology, People, and Institutions", The Proceedings of the 12th Annual International Conference on Digital Government Research. https://inta-aivn.org/ images/cc/Urbanism/background%20documents/dgo_2011_ smartcity.pdf

Nelson A. C. (2002), "How do we know smart growth when we see it". In Smart Growth Form and Consequences, ed. Terry S. Szold and Armando Carbonell, 82–101. Toronto: Lincoln Institute of Land Policy.

Oswalt P., Overmeyer K., Misselwitz P. (2013), "Urban Catalyst: The Power Of Temporary Use." Berlin, Dom Publishers.

Pinna S. (2014). "La falsa teoria del clima impazzito". Edit by: Felici. San Giuliano Terme PI, Italy.

Romani V. (1994), "Il paesaggio. Teoria e pianificazione." Franco Angeli, Milano.

Scarponi A. (2005), "Andrea Branzi: la ville continue [Interview with Andrea Branzi]". Article in Moniteur Architecture AMC no.150 March 2005 / p.88-94

Sereno P. (1983), "Il paesaggio", in G. DE LUNA (ed.), Il mondo contemporaneo. Gli strumenti della ricerca - 2 - Questioni di metodo, Firenze.

Sijmons D., Hugtenburg J., van Hoorn A. & Feddes F. ed. (2014), "Landscape and Energy: Designing Transition." Rotterdam, nai010.

Taino D. (2013). "Finanza e clima le paure globali", Corriere della sera, 7 Luglio 2013, Milano.

Tomasi C. & Trombetti F. (1985), "Absorption and Emission by Minor Atmospheric Gases in the Radiation Balance of the Earth". La Rivista del Nuovo Cimento, Vol. 8, Ser. 3, n. 2,pp. 89.

Van Timmeren A., Henriquez L., Reynolds A. (2015), "Ubikquity & the Illuminated City", TUDelft, DEI, DIMI, AMS, Delft.

Waldheim C. (2012), "The Landscape Urbanism Reader". Chronicle Books, California USA. p. 23-33

Sitography

Beauregard (www.metropolitanstudies.de/ leadmin/ lestorage/Network_City_Series_Stand_02-20-07.pdf) Consulted 22/06/2017

Design Team Stoss, Energy forest project, Client: Sports and Exhibition Authority http://www.stoss.net/projects/4/energy-forest/ (consulted 11 April 2016)

INFORMATION ON CLIMATE DATA; Milankovitch cycles describe the changes in the way the Earth orbits the Sun. These changes define the sequence of ice ages and warm periods. (http://www.climatedata.info/)

IEA - INTERNATIONAL ENERGY AGENCY ; New IEA publication evaluates different options to reduce global greenhouse gas emissions. (http://www.iea.org/) http://www.eea.europa.eu/

ICT4D (Information and Communications Technologies for Development)

http://searchcio.techtarget.com/definition/ICT-information-and-communications-technology-or-technologies (consulted at: Agust 18, 2016 by vappma24.techtarget.com)

Effective time management tips and techniques for busy people.

http://www.time-management- success.com/ . Consulted 5/06/ 2017

Progetto RACES Kit didattico sul cambiamento climatico

http://www.liferaces.eu/a_scuola

(consulted at: 20 January 2015)

S.M.A.R.T. Objectives.

http://hr.wayne.edu/leads/phase1/smart-objectives.php . Consulted 5/06/ 2017

What is the SET-Plan?

https://setis.ec.europa.eu/about-setis/set-plan-governance

(consulted at: 17 June 2016)

White M., "The Productive Surface"

https://placesjournal.org/article/the-productive-surface/ (consulted 09 May 2015)

www.smart-cities.eu Consulted 7/06/ 2017

www.garzantinilinguistica.it Consulted 20/06/ 2017

CHAPTER 5

AA. VV. Edit by : Ricci M., Scaglione G., Favargiotti S., Rizzi C., Staniscia S. (2015), "Monograph.RESEARCH. R.E.D.S.2Alps Designing a Sustainable Future" Trento: LISt Lab, p. 274-279.

Abdel-Aziz A. A. , Abdel-Salam H. , El-Sayad Z. (2016), "The role of ICTs in creating the new social public place of the digital era". In : Alexandria Engineering Journal. Volume 55, Issue 1, March 2016, Pages 487-493

Anderson E., (2013). "Placemaking: A Tool for Rural and Urban Communities". ↓http://www.extension.org/pages/67018/placemaking:-a-tool-for-rural-and-urban-communities#.VPr5PeF3JyE↑ (accessed 11.09.17).

Clark C., Kent E., Kent F., Lester R., Madden K., Meynell I., Pan S., Raphael C., (2008). "Neighborhood Placemaking in Chicago" ↓http://www.placemakingchicago.com/cmsfiles/placemaking_guide.pdf↑ (accessed 11.09.17).

Deleuze G. (2007). "Che cos'è un dispositivo?". Edit Cronopio. Napoli.

Gausa M. (2017). "Land-Link. Il paesaggio come infra/intra/eco (e info) struttura territoriale." In Monograph.Research REDS 03. Flowing Knowledge, Trento: LISt Lab, pp. 324-333

Giordano V., Meletiou A., Covrig C. F., Mengolini A., Ardelean M., Fulli G., Jiménez M. S., Filiou C. (2013). "Smart Grid projects in Europe:Lessons learned and current developments".Publications office of the European Union, Netherland.

Giordano V., Meletiou A., Covrig C. F., Mengolini A., Ardelean M., Fulli G., Vasiljevska J., Jiménez M. S., Filiou C. (2014).

"Smart Grid Projects Outlook 2014". Publications office of the European Union, Netherland.

Nava C. (2017). "SUSTAINABILITY TRANSITION - Policy proposals and enabling technologies for an open knowledge society". In Monograph.Research REDS 03. Flowing Knowledge, Trento: LISt Lab, pp. 168-171

Sitography

"The ADDRESS project: Active Distribution network with full integration of Demand and distributed energy RESourceS"

http://www.gridinnovation-on-line.eu/Articles/Library/The-ADDRESS-Project-Active-Distribution-Network-With-Full-Integration-Of-Demand-And-Distributed-Energy-RESourceS.kl

"The ADDRESS architecture"http://www.addressfp7.org/index.html?topic=project_architecture

"The ADDRESS vision" http://www.addressfp7.org/index.html?topic=project_vision

"Project objectives" http://www.addressfp7.org/index.html?topic=project_objectives

"The EcoGrid project: development and demonstration of a near-real-time balancing market"

http://www.gridinnovation-on-line.eu/Articles/Library/EcoGrid-Project-Development-And-Demonstration-Of-A-Near-Real-Time-Balancing-Market.kl

"The GRID4EU project : a large-scale demonstration project of advanced smart grids solutions with wide replication and scalability potential for Europe" http://www.gridinnovation-on-line.eu/Articles/Library/The-GRID4EU-Project--A-Large-Scale-Demonstration-Project-Of-Advanced-Smart-Grids-Solutions-With-Wide-Replication-And-Scalability-Potential-For-Europe.kl

"GRID4EU" http://www.grid4eu.eu/project-demonstrators.aspx

ERDF (2016) " GRID4EU Final report". Avaiable in: http://grid4eu.blob.core.windows.net/media-prod/29375/grid4eu-final-report_normal-res.pdf

Green eMotion project background http://www.greenemotion-project.eu/about-us/index.php

Barlag H. (2015) "Final publishable summary report". Avaiable on : http://www.greenemotion-project.eu/upload/pdf/deliverables/D11_8-Final-publishable-summary-report-V1_4.pdf

Cryogenic Energy Storage Plant Opens (2015) https://www.energymatters.com.au/renewable-news/cryogenic-energy-storage-em5250/

Smart Meter Gas Trial data Issued (2012) http://www.ucd.ie/issda/static/documentation/cer/smartmeter/cer-gas-manifest.pdf

Electricity Smart Metering Customer Behaviour Trials Findings Report (2011) http://www.cer.ie/docs/000340/cer11080(a)(i).pdf

Copenhagen

ASCCUE project. Available online at: http://www.ac.uk/research/cure/research/asccue/ Accessed 7 Jul 2017.

Adger W. N., Lorenzoni I., O'Brien K. L., eds., (2009). "Adapting to Climate Change: Thresholds, Values, Governance". Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.

Davoudi S., Brooks E., Mehmood A., (2013). "Evolutionary Resilience and Strategies for Climate Adaptation". Planning Practice & Research, 28:3, 307- 322.

Eger J.M. (2009) "Smart Growth, Smart Cities, and the Crisis at the Pump A Worldwide Phenomenon," I-Ways32: 1 pp. 47–53.

Filpa A., Pellegrini V. (2013) "Le potenzialita della green infrastructure per l'adattamento urbano ai cambiamenti climatici". In Urbanistica INFORMAZIONI 252, Anno XXXXI, pp. 6-8

Furuto A. (2012). "Climate Adapted Neighborhood / Tredje Natur" 26 Aug 2012. ArchDaily. ↓http://www.archdaily.com/266077/climate-adapted-neighborhood-tredje-natur/↑. Accessed 7 Jul 2017.

GHB Landskabsarkitekter a/s (2014) "TAASINGE SQUARE - rainwater management". Available online at: https://www.ghb-landskab.dk/en/projects/taasinge-square. Accessed 10 July 2017.

Klimakvarter (2015) "Copenhagen Climate resilient Neighbourhood". Available online at: http://policytransfer.metropolis.org/system/images/1869/original/klimakvarter_ENG_low.pdf. Accessed 7 Jul 2017.

Klimakvarter.dk (2015). "TÅSINGE PLADS - En lokal grøn oase, hvor regnvand skaber rammer for leg, ophold og nye møder". Available online at: http://klimakvarter.dk/wpcontent/uploads/2015/06/T%C3%A5singeplads_pixi_2015_DK_WEB.pdf Accessed 9 Jul 2017.

Lindskog H. (2004) "Smart communities initiatives". Available online at: https://www.researchgate.net/publication/228371789. Accessed 10 Jul 2017.

Mondkar B. (2014) "Cities By Water: What NYC Can Learn From Copenhagen's Urban Planning". Available online at: http://untappedcities.com/2014/05/06/cities-by-water-what-nyc-can-learn-from-copenhagens-urban-planning/ Accessed 10 Jul 2017.

Nyborg S., Røpke I. (2013) " Constructing users in the smart grid—insights from the Danish eFlex project". Energy Efficiency November 2013, Volume 6, Issue 4, pp 655–670

Nava C., (2016) "The Laboratory City. Sustainable recycle and key enabling technologies, Quaderni Recycle Italy n.25, Aracne ed., Roma.

Strzelecka A. Ulanicki B. (2016) "D3.3. Final report combining conclusions from the case studies and the interviews to be used by WP4". Available online at: http://watersoftware.dmu.ac.uk/uploads/publications/d33.pdf Accessed 9 Jul 2017.

Technical and Environmental Affairs City of Copenhagen (2015) "Copenhagen Climate Projects Annual Report 2015". TMF Design. Cover by Ursula Bach, City of Copenhagen 2015. Available online at: http://kk.sites.itera.dk/apps/kk_pub2/index.asp?mode=detalje&id=1437. Accessed 7 Jul 2017.

Sitography

http://publications.arup.com/publications/u/urban_intelligent_transport_solutions

http://thoughts.arup.com/post/details/352/smart-grids-are-vital-for-energy-efficiency

https://www.arup.com/perspectives/themes/energy/low-carbon-energy-the-future-is-now

file:///Users/pinoscaglione/Downloads/Arup_SmartCities_June2011.pdf

https://www.arup.com/expertise/services/planning/smart-mobility

https://www.arup.com/news-and-events/news/report-explores-the-future-of-urban-mobility

https://www.arup.com/perspectives/themes/energy/innovating-urban-energy

https://www.theguardian.com/artanddesign/2010/may/09/roadmap-2050-eneropa-rem-koolhaas

https://www.designboom.com/architecture/oma-roadmap-2050/

Barcelona

Clusa J. ; Marmolejo C. (2004), "Barcelona's next post-Olympic urban challenge: The Universal Forum of Cultures 2004."

Owned by Istituto Nazionale di Urbanistica; Published by Planum The Journal of Urbanism ISSN 1723-0993

European Economic and Social Committee, (2016), "Culture, Cities and Identity in Europe Study 20016." Published by: "Visits and Publications" Bruxelles BELGIQUE www.eesc.europa.eu

Ferretti M. (2017) "Landstocks: New Operational Landscapes of City and Territory.", Publications by List, Trento.

Gaiddon B., Kaan H., Munro D. (2009) "Photovoltaics in the Urban Environment. Lessons Learnt from Large-scale Projects". Published by Earthscan, London, Sterling.

OICE Smart City group, (2017) "Smart City: uno strumento per le Comunità Intelligenti." Arti Grafiche srl, Pomezia (IT)

Salet W.G.M. ; Gualini E. (Hrsg.) (2007), "Framing Strategic Urban Projects: Learning from Current Experiences in European Urban Regions.", Routledge, London, S. xii-307

Sitography

Barcelona solar energy. Trailblazer for mandatory solar water heaters. - Consulted 02/02/ 2017 http://wwf.panda.org

Case Study #3 | Photovoltaic Canopy - Consulted 02/02/ 2017 http://www.mascontext.com/

South-East Coastal Park - Consulted 02/02/ 2017 http://www.farshidmoussavi.com/node/98

Eriksson J. - 22@Barcelona – Quad Helix by the Mediterranean. Consulted 10/02/ 2017 blog.bearing-consulting.com

ECPA Urban Planning - Case Study: 22@ Barcelona Innovation District. Consulted 10/02/ 2017 smartcitiesdive.com

Paris

ACEA, (2014) "Carsharing: Evolution, challenges and opportunities". [e-book] Centre for Transport Studies (1st ed), Imperial College, London. Available at: http://www.acea.be/publications/article/sag-report-22-carsharing-evolution-challenges-and-opportunities . Accessed 10 Jan. 2016.

Autolib'Métropole (2016). [online] Available at http://www.

Autolib'metropole.fr/ . Accessed 10 July 2017.

Corporate Vehicle Observatory (2017) "City Focus Paris 2017 : The Lead To Smart Mobility". Available online at: https://www.corporate-vehicle-observatory.com/news/city-focus-paris-2017-lead-smart-mobility . Accessed 17 July 2017.

Dowling R., Kent J. (2015), "Practice and public–private partnerships in sustainable transport governance: The case of carsharing in Sydney, Australia". Transport Policy, 40, 58–64.

Kemp R., Schot J., Hoogma R. (1998), "Regime shifts to sustainability through processes of niche formation: The approach of strategic niche management." Technology Analysis & Strategic Management, 10(2), 175–198.

Kohrs R., Link J., Mierau M., Wittwer C. (2012), "Charging strategies for a smart home connected battery electric vehicle". Electric Vehicle Symposium 26 Conference Proceedings. pp. 1–6

Louvet N. (2014), "How does Autolib'users' mobility behavior evolve overtime?"Available online at: http://6t.fr/wp-content/uploads/2015/01/ENAPanel_ExecutiveSummary_141217.pdf . Accessed 17 July 2017.

Marty S. (2010), "Autolib' "Prêt-a rouler sur les rues de Paris". Available online at: https://worldstreets.files.wordpress.com/2010/12/Autolib'-sylvain-marty.pdf . Accessed 17 July 2017.

OECD/ITF, (2011), "ITF transport outlook 2011". OECD Publishing, Paris.

OICE Smart City group, (2017), "Smart City: uno strumento per le Comunità Intelligenti" Arti Grafiche srl, Pomezia (IT)

Osei-Kyei R. Chan A. (2015), "Review of studies on the critical success factors for public–private partnership (PPP) projects from 1990 to 2013". International Journal of Project Management, 33(6), 1335–1346.

Paris Region Economic Development Agency (2013), "Autolib', Two Years Serving Mobility and Smart Transport". Available online at: http://investparisregion.eu/en/news/business-stories/Autolib'-two-years-serving-mobility-and-smart-

transport . Accessed 7 July 2017.

Smith A., Raven R. (2012), "What is protective space? Reconsidering niches in transitions to sustainability". Research Policy, 41(6), 1025–1036.

Terrien C., Maniak R., Chen B., Shaheen S., (2016), "Good practices for advancing urban mobility innovation: A case study of one-way carsharing". Available online at: http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.rtbm.2016.08.001 Elsevier Ltd, 2210-5395/©.

Weiller C. (2012), "E-MOBILITY SERVICES. New economic models for transport in the digital economics." Available online at: http://www.nemode.ac.uk/wp-content/uploads/2012/12/Emobility-services-final-double-spread.pdf . Accessed 7 July 2017.

Zaza O. (2016), "Paris Smart City Strategy". Available online at https://eu-smartcities.eu/commitment/4857 . Accessed 17 July 2017.

Bornholm

Bright Green Island (2013), "Bornholm. Bright Green Island". Published by Business Center Bornholm, Rønne, DK. Printed by: niveau2

Commissione europea. Direzione generale della Comunicazione Informazioni per i cittadini (2015), "Un'energia sostenibile, sicura e a prezzi contenuti per gli europei". Ufficio delle pubblicazioni dell'Unione uropea. Lussemburgo.

Copenhagen Cleantech Cluster (2012), "Danish smart cities: Sustainable living in an urban world. An overview of Danish smart city competencies." In J. Mortensen, F. J. Rohde, K. R. Kristiansen, M. Kanstrup-clausen, & M. Lubanski (Eds.). Available at: http://www.dac.dk/media/37489/Danish%20smart%20cities_report.pdf . Accessed 19 April 2016.

European People's Party Group (2011), "Building Europe 2020 in Partnership. Best Practices from Europe's Regions and Cities". Available at: https://www.yumpu.com/en/document/view/19401959/best-practices-from-regions-and-cities-pdf-sign-in-europa . Accessed 07 May 2016.

Gantenbein D., Binding C., Jansen B., Mishra A., Sundstro O. (2012), "EcoGrid EU: An Efficient ICT Approach for a Sustainable

Power System". Available at: http://www.euecogrid.net/images/Documents/130501_ecogrid_ibm_gantenbein-1.pdf . Accessed 25 April 2016.

Grande O.S. (2015), "EcoGrid EU: From Implementation to Demonstration". Available at: http://www.eu-ecogrid.net/images/Documents/150917_EcoGrid%20EU%20Implementation%20to%20Demonstration.pdf . Accessed 20 July 2017.

Maring L., Hooijmeijer F., (2014), "Designing with a systems approach". Available at: http://soilpedia.nl/Bikiwiki%20documenten/Snowman/BALANCE%204P/A4-5%20Nirul%20Ramsikor%20Deltares.pdf . Accessed 06 May 2017.

Trong D. M., Salamon M., Dogru I. (2016), "Experience with Consumer Communications and Involvement in Smart Grid With Examples from EcoGrid on Bornholm". Available at: http://www.eu-ecogrid.net/images/Frontpage/WP-4_final-english-summary.pdf . Accessed 21 July 2017.

Tyge K., Rikke L. (2015), "Municipalities as facilitators, regulators and energy consumers: enhancing the dissemination of biogas technology in Denmark." International Journal of Sustainable Energy Planning and Management, Vol. 8, No. 2246-2929. pp. 17.

CHAPTER 6

AA.VV., (1998), "Venice: Murano, Burano, Torcello, Lido, Chioggia". Published by Sorti, Venice.

Agrawala S. and Fankhauser s. (eds), (2008), "Economic Aspects of Adaptation to Climate Change". OECD, Paris.

Bortolami S. (1992), "Eta Ducale - e risorse: L'agricoltura (Ducal Age - Resources: Agriculture)" in the Italian Treccani Encyclopaedia. (http://www.treccani.it/enciclopedia/eta-ducale-le-risorse-l-agricoltura_%28Storia-di-Venezia%29/) Consulted: 01 October 2017

Camarsa G., Toland J., Eldridge J., Nottingham S., Hudson T., Jones W., Heppner K., Silva J., Thévignot C. (2015), "LIFE and Climate change adaptation" . Luxembourg: Publications Of ce

of the European Union.

Catagnetti A. (1992), "Età Ducale - La società e gli ordinamenti: Insediamenti e Populi (The Ducal Age - Society and Order: Settlements and Peoples)" in the Italian Treccani Encyclopaedia (http://www.treccani.it/enciclopedia/eta-ducale-la-societa-e-gli-ordinamenti-insediamenti-e-populi_%28Storia-di-Venezia%29/) Consulted: 01 October 2017

European Commission (2007), "LIBRO VERDE. L'adattamento ai cambiamenti climatici in Europa – quali possibilità di intervento per l'UE", Bruxelles.

European Commission (2009), "Piano d'azione sulla mobilità urbana." Publications Of ce of the European Union. Bruxelles

European Commission (2012), "Orientamenti in materia di buone pratiche per limitare, mitigare e compensare l'impermeabilizzazione del suolo." Publications Of ce of the European Union. Bruxelles.

European Commission,(2014), "Guide to Cost-Bene t Analysis of Investment Projects. Economic appraisal tool for Cohesion Policy 2014-2020". Publications Of ce of the European Union, Brussels.

European Commission (2014), "Le politiche dell'Unione europea: Azione per il clima." Publications of the European Union. Bruxelles

Garbarini G. (2018), (future publication), "L.I.D.O. LEARNING ISLAND DESIGN OPPORTUNITIES SCENARI SOSTENIBILI PER IL LIDO DI VENEZIA"

Godet M. (2001), "Creating Futures : Scenario Planning as a Strategic Management Tool.", Paris: Economica.

Grasso M. E. (2012), "Il mutamento climatico e il diritto alla salu- te", edito da Franco Angeli,Milano.

Guonther H. Oettinger, European Commissioner for Energy (2012), "Energy roadmap 2050." Publications Of ce of the European Union. Luxembourg.

HM Treasury (2006), "Stern Review. The economics of climate

change - executive summary Key elements of a global deal on climate change". Editore: Bonato M., Francesco Brioschi Editore s.r.l., Milano.

International Energy Agency (2014), "World Energy Outlook – Ex- secutive summary." Publications Of ce of the European Union

Lynch K. (1981), "Good city form". MA: MIT Press, Cambridge.

Migliorini E., Forlati F. (1934), "Lido di Venezia." In the Italian Treccani Encyclopaedia (http://www.treccani.it/enciclopedia/lido-di-venezia_%28Enciclopedia-Italiana%29/) Consulted: 01 October 2017

Morata F., Sandoval S. I. (2012), "European Energy Policy: An Environmental Approach", Edward Elgar PubEdward Elgar Pub

PAES Venezia, 2013

Pontani F. M. (2011) "Cosa resta del Lido di Venezia. E di Venezia: storia di quello che non sarà raccontato nei giorni dei divi in laguna (What remains of the Venice Lido and Venice: The hidden history of the days of the stars on the lagoon)". (http://www.ilpost.it/2011/08/31/storia-lido-di-venezia/) Consulted: 01 October 2017

POR Veneto 14-20

Prokop G., Jobstmann H., Schonbauer A., (2011), "Overview on best practices for limiting soil sealing and mitigating its e ects in EU- 27" (Environment Agency Austria) http://ec.europa.eu/environment/ soil/sealing.htm

Salzano E. (2011), "Lo scandalo del Lido di Venezia (The scandal of the Venice Lido). Cultura e affari, turismo e cemento nell'isola di Aschenbach (Culture and business, tourism and cement on the island of Aschenbach)". Published by Corte del Fontego, Venice.

Venice Biennial, (1991), "International competition for the new Palazzo del Cinema at the Venice Lido: Carlo Aymonino, Mario Botta, Sverre Fehn, Marlies Hentrup Norbert Heyers

James Stirling, Steven Holl, Fumihiko Maki, Rafael Moneo, Jean Nouvel, Aldo Rossi, Oswald M. Ungers". Published by La Biennale Electa, Venice.

Ulisse A. (2011), "EnergyCity". List- Lab, Trento.

Sitography

ICT4D (Information and Communications Technologies for Deve- lopment)

What is the SET-Plan? https://setis.ec.europa.eu/about-setis/set-plan-governance (consulted at: June 17, 2016)

Greening the islands http://www.greeningtheislands.com

URBAN SMS http://www.umweltbundesamt.at/en_urbansms

The JRC in Ispra (Italy) https://ec.europa.eu/jrc/en/about/jrc-site/ ispra

Smart Grids Task Force https://ec.europa.eu/energy/en/topics/mar- kets-and-consumers/smart-grids-and-meters/smart-grids-task-force

CHAPTER 7

Ratti C. & Claudel M., (2017) "La città di domani. Come le reti stanno cambiando il futuro urbano." Edit by: Einaudi, Torino, IT.

Ricci M., (2012) "Nuovi Paradigmi." Edit by: List, Trento, IT

Waldheim C., (2016) "Landscape As Urbanism: A General Theory. Edit by: Princeton Univ Pr

I would like to express my sincere gratitude to my supervisors Prof. Mosè Ricci and Prof. Chiara Rizzi for the continuous support of my Ph.D. study and related research, for their patience, motivation, and immense knowledge. Their guidance helped me in all the time of research.

Besides my supervisor, I would like to thank: Ph.D. Sara Favargiotti, Prof. Maddalena Ferretti and Ph.D. Emanuele Sommariva, for their encouragement and for constantly spurred my curiosity.

My sincere thanks also goes to Prof. Consuelo Nava and Prof. Pino Scaglione, who provided me an opportunity to join their team. Without they precious support it would not be possible to conduct this research.

I thank my fellow labmates in, Ph.D. candidate Gaia Sgaramella, Ph.D. candidate Alessandro Betta and Ph.D. Mirko Sessa, for the stimulating discussions, for the sleepless nights we were working together before deadlines, and for all the fun we have had in the last three years.

Last but not the least, I would like to thank my family: my parents and to my uncle for supporting me spiritually throughout writing this thesis and my life in general. Particularly this work is for Marco because he always supports me and believes in me more than I do.

"Smart Landscape", starting from energy devices for the management and distribution of electricity resources, tends to define a possible vision of landscape.
The main structure is based on the architecture of a "micro smart grid", which is generally associated with urban energy grids and districts, but may become a figurative reference for new forms of landscape.

The output of the research would be to show how the main strategies of 'Smart Landscape' and its development could be applied in different context. The outcomes deriving from the theoretical framework and case study prototypes are: strategy (Interoperability and Accountability), structure (smart grid), and process (main case study). The prototype is the island of Venice Lido, to which the concept and structure of the "micro smart grid" would be applied, trying to follow analyses and pilot projects aimed at creating a research project called "L.I.D.O. – Venice: Learning Island Design Opportunities – Venezia.
Smart Landscape is a reflection on development of an urban and landscape design typology linked to the changes brought by the continuous evolution of technologies and the increasingly pressing need for resilience of anthropized contexts and not only.

Giulia Garbarini Architect. Architectural studies at Università degli Studi di Genova, diploma 2013; from 2014 to the present Doctoral scholarship UNITN Ph.D., cycle XXX, Course of Doctorate in Environmental Engineering at the University of Trento; 2017 Visiting PhD at the Leibniz University Hannover;